00:00

massively important looking forward to

00:03

it absolutely good news information a

00:08

couple of seconds ago that everybody's

00:09

fine boy is coming and everybody's

00:12

coming in time got their flights and

00:16

everything so from this afternoon on

00:19

Chuck Nabby Bobby Moore and Allison will

00:25

be in training which is great and so we

00:30

have that game on Wednesday but obesity

00:32

we have to have to learn in this

00:34

preseason that we play the games very

00:36

much always been in the wrong moment

00:38

because but we had to play them anyway

00:41

so it was another training session but

00:43

of course you would like to get bit more

00:44

from training sessions and because for

00:46

example yesterday apart from have you

00:48

few very useful informations so playing

00:52

Wednesday the game they all but we have

00:54

to see how we do that we did it we

00:55

organized it months back when we thought

00:58

okay they come back they can maybe play

01:00

10 20 30 minutes whatever 30 probably

01:04

the boys are coming back didn't know in

01:07

that moment that it will be important

01:08

for shocking hobby as well so I am apart

01:12

from that we have to prepare and still

01:13

the season and not only the game on

01:15

Sunday but of course the game on Sunday

01:17

is the first the first proper game of

01:19

the of the new season and so we try to

01:22

be as good prepared as possible so

01:38

yesterday of course we imagined them

01:39

that's will be play against Manchester

01:41

City and whatever we saw so so foul

01:43

could see so far very well in Japan but

01:47

staying apart from pretty much all all

01:51

in so means a different situation we're

01:54

good last year will be good this year

01:55

it's the most difficult game to play

01:58

during a season we didn't defend counter

02:02

text well yesterday the ball in the

02:06

wrong moments were not protected

02:07

and stuff ladies if that would happen

02:09

again city air you don't have a chance

02:11

but we know each other good enough and

02:14

long enough now that we know what it

02:16

will be different next Sunday but for

02:18

this we have to to talk a few talks and

02:22

to try and we need a few training

02:24

sessions for sure it's all about

02:26

intensity anymore we have to we had to

02:28

do intense sessions in the first three

02:30

weeks but do we want to do it if not now

02:33

so then we played the games in different

02:36

typical circumstances America and now we

02:38

are here and how it says go into a vo it

02:41

was always clear will be the most

02:43

important week of the preseason but

02:45

after City live another five days to

02:47

prepare Norwich which is exactly as

02:50

important as as a city game and then

02:53

Chelsea so it's a different start to

02:56

other seasons but it's our start and so

02:58

we take it we didn't feel in control us

03:18

yeah no it's not like this it's always a

03:20

preseason is always you have to do your

03:25

best and then you have still don't know

03:26

exactly where where you are before you

03:29

start and I don't even know what was the

03:31

last game last year home game against

03:36

yeah oh yeah so where you buy somebody a

03:41

couple of new players obviously you must

03:43

not that they not ready for us so we

03:46

were in a different situation the temple

03:48

the preseason will come I like this

03:51

meanwhile baby we we plan already pretty

03:54

season for next year but you have to do

03:56

pretty early and went with the pockets

03:58

are two tournaments 15 players of my

04:00

squad will not be in the preseason

04:02

because of kapa and European

04:03

chairmanship but we start again so early

04:05

I don't know exactly how that will work

04:08

in the future but it's it's like it is

04:10

we have one week together and Sadio it

04:13

comes then next week and so that's the

04:17

situation we kind of talked an hour

04:19

about it but it makes no sense because

04:21

nobody obviously will change it so why

04:22

we should it's only waste of time

04:24

no didn't feel as in control but of

04:26

course good results in a pre-season

04:28

helped to do to gain confidence but

04:30

that's not the most important thing the

04:32

most important thing really is that you

04:33

that you become the physical skills for

04:37

the for a long long season because

04:40

during the season we have to be prepared

04:42

pretty much only games there's not a lot

04:44

of time to Train

04:45

so you have to do what you have to do it

04:47

but it feels not too cool if you then

04:48

play these these strong opponents of

04:51

golf course and yesterday the game is

04:53

easy to explain every loss about both in

04:55

a wrong moment point one point two

04:57

didn't have right offers offensively

05:00

couldn't keep the ball there

05:02

our pressing was not too good it's so

05:04

many things 80% of the things were asked

05:08

yesterday not good beat in the preseason

05:10

brilliantly in all the sessions so

05:13

that's not a way it was not only not

05:14

there yesterday because you need

05:16

specific things in I came to feel right

05:18

and to have the right timing and rhythm

05:20

so we have time to improve that and

05:25

that's what we'll do I don't know I have

05:33

to say should maybe make sense that I

05:34

see them first

05:37

[Music]

05:46

sorry this is it a pre-season friendly

05:50

that's how I see it in this country or

05:52

what I only need to know that nobody

05:53

told me that so far after all I said it

06:16

would not be too cool if you know I

06:17

don't think that we can that we can

06:20

expect to play our best game next Sunday

06:22

best game of the season so that's how it

06:24

is but the preseason we had but we have

06:26

a long season after that so but that's

06:28

not about that it's about winning a

06:29

football game and that's what we will

06:30

try so there are different ways to do

06:33

that and we hopefully we find one that's

06:34

all I don't know exactly why people play

06:38

this competition and it means nothing to

06:39

be honest why we don't cancel it then

06:41

because in Germany I've only five times

06:43

nobody mentions that but we played every

06:45

year it's like I was using you do yeah

06:47

it's a Super Cup you win it nobody cares

06:50

you lose it some care so I will ask and

06:57

exactly how I know it how it is for the

06:59

club how about it will mean in the

07:01

history of the club so it's a game you

07:04

play against City and it's a that's more

07:06

homicides the most difficult game of the

07:07

season in every season so you have to be

07:10

ready it's a good test for the things

07:13

which are there in that moment and we

07:15

have two I would say we have to make

07:17

sure that we defend in a pretty good way

07:18

because if you don't defend well against

07:20

City then it could get a you could get a

07:23

proper knock and that's not the idea of

07:26

that game from our point of view

07:42

he's close but it's about for him the

07:45

preseason was the first for him I think

07:49

it was up first

07:50

first team preseason for him if I'm

07:52

right yeah it was so after long injury

07:57

it's all intense started really well

08:00

then the preseason knocked him down and

08:02

and you really feel your legs and all

08:04

that stuff and then you remember your

08:07

somebody remembers you and that's a

08:09

different kind of football of

08:11

precipitous we are super positive about

08:14

him but no no pressure is not hopefully

08:16

he does make himself pressure there's no

08:19

reason for that just play as good

08:20

football as you can and with the talent

08:23

he has an attitude he has everything

08:25

will be fine when it will happen

08:28

I don't know but in a lot of lot of

08:31

moments of the preseason it looked

08:32

really promising or really good but of

08:34

course he had some tired moments as well

08:36

thank God he didn't get an injury no

08:39

muscle nothing hopefully can stay like

08:41

this then he can build all the things

08:44

you need and then the future is bright

08:53

how can Ryan can be a general one

09:02

[Music]

09:05

I don't know miss completely in video

09:19

completely individual but it's not about

09:21

them going like five six times alone or

09:25

whatever it's just them it there must be

09:27

a sensible number of and the perspective

09:34

and everything you cannot take it's not

09:35

general answer possible

09:36

honestly it's about it's about the

09:38

player in with your player and taurine

09:40

it's like it is and no we will see what

09:44

happens I don't know in the mount I

10:03

don't know it's um

10:04

okay we close the transfer window pretty

10:06

early but there's still time and we will

10:09

see I can't imagine it especially in

10:11

scalding itself it's a big thing but we

10:14

have to will I still cannot answer it we

10:16

have to see

10:32

and all the things I said that I don't

10:34

want to find excuses before we play them

10:37

but behind the complete different pieces

10:38

will be played a prison without six

10:39

miles around our city and that is must

10:41

be the statement for us I'm would be

10:43

completely mad so we have to be as good

10:46

as possible that day I cannot change it

10:48

I don't can lie to the people and

10:50

they're no problem making it proceed

10:52

without six players yeah you have to do

10:54

it we have to do it we have to travel we

10:56

have to play in America different

10:57

circumstances all these difficult

10:59

circumstances that's how it is but that

11:01

we are had the best pre-season of our

11:03

lives I cannot say that and you see that

11:06

in the results but you had to do the

11:09

sessions were good really good the games

11:12

then for from a freshness point of view

11:17

came in the wrong moment but we couldn't

11:19

we cannot change that we have to do what

11:21

we have to do the only problem is we do

11:23

all the games in public so means

11:25

everybody sees what we are doing and

11:27

some people get concerned some people

11:29

don't

11:29

that's how it is it's it's all okay we

11:31

have to prove ourselves during the

11:32

season not in one game and big field if

11:35

I would say this must be the statement

11:37

for the season and it would be really a

11:39

bit mad I had nothing to do nothing to

11:48

do for me with the rest of the season

11:50

it's a game and even if we if we play

11:53

have only 8 players available for

11:54

example I would like to try to win it

11:57

it's a it's it's a final first time that

12:00

I realized that nobody sees it like that

12:02

we're honest right the race is

12:06

unbelievable so I think constantly about

12:09

the game and how can we prepare it and

12:11

then everybody looks do they really play

12:13

and that's not too cool but it's not

12:17

this we cannot change that as well so we

12:19

try to be as ready as possible that's

12:22

what I can say and then if we win it

12:24

good has influence on the season I don't

12:26

think so if you lose it not good

12:29

has it influence on the season it's not

12:31

allowed so then we have another five

12:33

days but we cannot risk players or

12:35

whatever we have to see who we can line

12:37

up

12:38

and who will train and who will play but

12:40

of course we have to make sure that we

12:43

have a lineup that gives us the

12:45

opportunity to win the game and that's

12:47

what we try

13:04

they will have no papers coming back and

13:09

so we decided that they don't train with

13:12

us yeah that's it we've caused number of

13:18

players we have we don't need the number

13:20

of players they can have now the

13:21

preseason with u23 s having games and

13:24

and session so we would have I think 23

13:26

or 24 plus goalies in in Avion would

13:31

mean these three plus Ryan Kent involved

13:34

would be 28 29 that's unnecessary so we

13:37

don't need a big number and that's why

13:38

we decided that

00:06

good a long part of the game really good

00:09

to think the first 60 minutes were

00:11

pretty impressive if you are surprised

00:14

at Norwich uses little moments for being

00:17

dangerous as well I'm not

00:19

that's what how they are it's really

00:21

really good and distill for 60 minutes

00:23

we did what we had to do couldn't score

00:26

more especially after halftime and so

00:27

that boot yeah maybe then impress the

00:32

opponent a bit more so they were not

00:34

really first of all the center result

00:36

they stayed cheeky does they're lively

00:38

they did what they wanted to do they

00:39

played that change offensively I have to

00:42

say biggest respect for what John is

00:46

doing there with the boys very

00:49

interesting and exciting team but they

00:51

have their and yeah that's how this is

00:55

called the goal because we lost a little

01:00

bit concentration and even more so I

01:03

think a little bit as well to do it if

01:06

you are under pressure you do you have

01:08

no physical issues in given like this

01:09

but we are not really under pressure and

01:11

then it's like you lose a little bit the

01:12

momentum and then and then we had a

01:15

problem that we lost balls in wrong

01:17

moments they had pretty risky formation

01:22

and you said but we were not really in

01:25

danger it was just that they were just

01:27

good in a lot of moments so we had to

01:29

defend a couple of times in last moment

01:32

that's how you wanted passion makes a

01:34

difference in these moments that what

01:36

you have to show I like a lot of work

01:38

right we put in a respect to show them I

01:40

like a lot it was actually nothing bad

01:43

to say about the game apart from Ally

01:47

injury that's of course not

01:50

good for us but we have to see how

01:53

serious it is and then we have to deal

01:57

with it

02:02

it's the cough and that's it so he

02:08

couldn't carry on that's not a good sign

02:11

and we have to see Wednesday will not

02:25

play I can with all my experience I can

02:27

say that already

02:28

and I would sorry I think that yeah

02:37

maybe so how can I say that you cannot

02:41

write this is food house having the scan

02:43

so it's not it's even he's injured for

02:48

sure so we have to see how how much yeah

02:56

not queef not grievous back in training

02:59

but not that one percent we have to see

03:02

we have it how he reacts now

03:13

no he had an injury no queef Kelleher we

03:25

here at the probe his hand and this is

03:27

back in training but it's not that 100%

03:30

so and one of the very young ones is not

03:33

even allowed to play nobody is only 16

03:36

and the other one is at elbow injury

03:39

early in the preseason so you bit short

03:43

on the position I have no idea what

03:57

people overlook and not I cannot I have

04:00

no space or think about that we made

04:05

decisions we made for the reasons we had

04:07

and yeah I think if did exceptionally

04:12

well tonight he got yeah

04:15

two three decisions and not two not too

04:18

good lost the ball here and there but

04:19

until then it was brilliant really

04:21

brilliant was a proper threat all the

04:23

time so that's all good we are early in

04:24

the season as Odell thinks that some

04:27

mistakes happen never not happened

04:28

during the season that's how it is but

04:30

it's all good if somebody would have

04:32

told me before the game we win for one I

04:34

would have taken easily if now we were

04:36

hoping that to be able to play the per

04:38

60 minutes like we played tonight if I

04:40

said okay I take it so it was all good

04:42

and then yeah we played against an

04:44

opponent who will cause a lot of teams

04:48

problems with the way they play that's

04:50

just that you have to say that's really

04:51

good I I just sit down here before the

04:53

game I liked the analysis but really had

04:56

to refund because they are tricky like

04:58

hell and and do what they do no matter

05:02

what happens around but that's really

05:05

good I'm because I had a couple of of

05:07

the other players aware my players I'm

05:09

pretty proud of what they are doing now

05:11

so they cause us problems in some

05:14

moments but I'm not surprised about that

05:15

that's completely normal

05:17

we could have cleared everything early

05:21

in the game we didn't do that's how it

05:23

is I know

05:24

let's go real American he is a very

05:35

confident guy and he came in I don't

05:37

think he he wanted to sit only on the

05:40

bench for the next couple of years he

05:42

was he made himself ready

05:44

so yes it's a situation but if you on a

05:48

situation like this you want to have

05:49

somebody who played the league whose

05:51

experience is 32 is a calm guy emotion

05:56

as well good with his feet how we saw

05:58

that's really important for us so a lot

06:01

of good things but you still don't want

06:03

to have a situation where one goalie is

06:05

fit that's how it is but yeah we have to

06:09

see

06:16

you

00:01

juergen congratulations on winning a

00:03

second European trophy with Liverpool my

00:06

question is with linked with the famous

00:10

story that the players will not were not

00:12

allowed today this is angle design and

00:15

they want Champions League and they were

00:17

now allowed so you know won the Super

00:20

Cup is there any new feature that you're

00:22

going to open for your players thank you

00:28

we play on Saturday again we have to

00:31

find a way to be ready for that game

00:35

after 90 minutes I think when it was

00:39

close to the final whistle and Frank

00:41

Lampard asked me where do you play on

00:43

where do you play and when do you play

00:44

and I said Saturday Southampton so no

00:48

congratulation

00:50

nobody wanted extra time tonight and

00:52

they play Sunday at home and Lester

00:53

that's but they have played on Sunday so

00:55

there was no advantage tonight but for

00:57

the next game of both it was will be

00:59

pretty tough but we have to be ready

01:00

again and that's my present to the

01:02

players that I helped them recover that

01:05

they are ready for the game and all the

01:07

rest they don't ask for anything like

01:09

that it was a big fight tonight and I

01:11

didn't know before the game how good it

01:13

will feel after the game when you win it

01:15

but it's brilliant it's really big the

01:18

atmosphere the stadium was outstanding

01:19

it's matured us again how big this club

01:21

is wherever we go all supporters are

01:24

already there I don't know exactly how

01:26

many fans were from Istanbul but I can

01:28

only say thank you assemble because it

01:30

was just a brilliant atmosphere we

01:34

would've loved to bring our weather to

01:37

Turkey for one day at least because it

01:39

was really intense

01:40

but now it's done we came through and we

01:45

wanted and the boys feel really good I

01:48

feel really good so everything is okay

01:54

volcano chabela I would like to ask my

01:57

question in Turkish so you are the first

02:05

German a coach to win the Super Cup

02:09

final was that a goal for you personally

02:12

or do you think this is going to have an

02:16

impact on the choice of other German

02:18

coaches for other Premier League teams

02:21

thank you oh I didn't know that so I

02:25

never thought about things like that in

02:27

my whole life it's nice there must be a

02:30

first one so I'm sure I'm not the last

02:32

one because were a lot of good coaches

02:34

in Germany but it's nice to be there but

02:38

I don't see myself as a German really

02:40

I'm German and I like that but I see

02:42

myself much more than as on the European

02:44

and I felt that tonight again that we

02:49

are all men we all have the same targets

02:52

then we are so close to each other in

02:54

other than in other parts of life it

02:57

looks sometimes that we have different

02:59

ideas different targets but as people we

03:02

are all the same we want all the same

03:04

and we have when we have something so

03:07

wonderful like loving Liverpool FC then

03:11

it shows that we could really be much

03:14

closer together than we are in reality

03:17

so it's not about me winning it's about

03:20

LFC winning it winning it for all the

03:22

people who support us and I can feel how

03:26

much it meant to all these people and

03:28

that makes me really happy gentlemen the

03:32

redhead this is Jordan and this is how I

03:41

see all sports Nigeria I've got two

03:43

questions and what what did you say to

03:47

oxlade-chamberlain after halftime

03:50

because he was preaching on the Muslims

03:52

his first big game since his injury and

03:55

then tactically how vital is familiar to

03:58

the way you play because of his ability

04:00

to drop deep I pick up the ball in in

04:03

species football question

04:08

I didn't didn't say a lot to antutu ox I

04:10

don't think it was necessary because ox

04:13

it was very very important to have these

04:15

minutes it's a position he can play you

04:18

can play much better than he did tonight

04:19

but that's how it is and after a long

04:21

period of

04:22

after lung injury you have to fight back

04:24

the rhythm and in training is it's

04:26

already there and now in a game he had

04:28

good moments but of course not enough

04:30

for his quality but it was not about

04:32

that I knew it was very very intense so

04:35

it was a very intense game so it was

04:37

clear that they have to make that

04:38

decision because we didn't want to push

04:40

him through we want to give him the

04:42

opportunity to to perform to shine if

04:45

you want and in that in that

04:46

circumstances or the position it

04:48

obviously was not as possible as we

04:52

would have wished but that's then my

04:54

mistake and not his mistake because I

04:57

made a decision so yeah but if I mean

05:01

it's pretty vital but um sorry money can

05:04

play that position as well typically he

05:06

played on that position really well it's

05:08

all they're all different they all have

05:10

different strengths but I think for

05:12

tonight when a bonbon when a team the

05:14

opponent is kind of learns from the game

05:18

and his gets used to what you do then

05:24

it's important that you can make a

05:25

change and it was a big change because

05:27

Bobby is different to all other players

05:28

in the world probably in that position

05:30

and helped us a lot but it was for him

05:32

really really intense it was not the

05:34

plan that he plays tonight 45 or 30 plus

05:37

extra time probably 80 minutes it was

05:39

not a plan how he had to play it ma'am

05:42

and you saw was hard for him as well he

05:44

had pretty much no preseason he played

05:46

after one week that was a problem for us

05:49

a little bit that we saw that

05:51

competitive game where we had to threw

05:52

in throw in everything to be on top of

05:57

it and so after pieces we had we know

06:01

that we have to improve a lot of things

06:02

we know that we see that but a lot of

06:04

things work out tonight and you didn't

06:07

ask that but when we talk about football

06:08

I have to say it's really difficult the

06:14

how late offside is meanwhile flecked

06:18

because you constantly have to feeling

06:20

if you defend bad and it's no off silent

06:22

and you are already worried and angry

06:24

before then the flag is coming and you

06:27

don't know exactly I'll be high enough

06:29

I'll be not high enough our view is not

06:30

good enough from outside to see if it's

06:33

offside or not in most of

06:34

situation and you see it's two or three

06:36

yards off site so it's brilliant

06:38

defending but it doesn't feel like and

06:40

that's a real problem so either way they

06:42

have to talk about this again

06:43

how can solve that all we have to get

06:45

used to it but just probably they're

06:47

more likely conclusion and that's it now

06:51

is that we can play we will play better

06:53

football but for tonight it was only

06:55

about winning and we did that we found

06:57

again a way to win the game and that's

06:59

big that's really big it feels

07:00

incredibly big and I'm really happy

07:03

about that

07:07

Hagan John Murray from the BBC it's

07:09

quite a story isn't it for your

07:11

goalkeepers for Adrian who's only signed

07:14

last week and and also Andy Lonnegan as

07:17

well to be part of a European Trophy

07:20

winning squad yeah yeah that's how it is

07:23

and I don't know we're out round was two

07:25

weeks ago when we played Man City and I

07:29

when I spoke to him first time he told

07:31

me yes I had a goalie coach and stuff

07:33

like this but it was clear he will need

07:35

time to get fit but we didn't have that

07:38

time so he has to be fit now and he was

07:40

fit he was he played an incredible game

07:42

he had sensational saves both call he

07:44

said that but maybe from outrun is a bit

07:46

more it's a bit more surprising because

07:49

without any pretty much any preparation

07:52

with having 15 minutes I don't know when

07:53

he played the last game for West Ham to

07:55

be honest so it's a while ago being

07:57

ready like he was ready tonight is is

08:01

incredible and he's not only you know on

08:04

the pitch a great person so he showed me

08:06

already that he said a proper proper

08:09

personality in the dressing room as well

08:11

it was maybe louder than I was in

08:14

halftime it was not loud because I want

08:16

to give some informations but he was

08:18

really honest also in that was good and

08:21

it's important and helps us and he

08:23

deserves that of course in peril tissue

08:24

is always lucky but the performance over

08:26

the 9 over 1 hour 20 minute was

08:28

incredible making the save for the

08:30

penalty is icing on the cake and it's

08:33

wonderful I saw an hour one time that he

08:37

could really grab his towel before he

08:40

started celebrating that special as well

08:43

so obviously quick

08:44

in mind and knows what he wants to do

08:47

helped us a lot and he can be really

08:49

proud of what he did tonight take three

08:52

more questions gentleman in the black

08:54

shirt first in the long hair and glasses

08:59

yes even what what does it actually mean

09:05

to you to lift this trophy to as a

09:09

trophy I asked I asked after the game

09:14

again million handle he said is that uh

09:17

how do people see that but I'm not long

09:19

enough in the country and I was never in

09:20

that game so and I said oh no no it's a

09:23

proper trophy it's on the wall at

09:24

Melwood

09:24

so good they have to draw it again to

09:28

paint it again the the wall at Melwood

09:29

and bring another another number on the

09:34

wall 2019 and the picture or whatever so

09:38

it's big house that I didn't know before

09:39

the game how big it will feel and now I

09:41

know it and it says it's great if I put

09:43

me again in that game which would be

09:46

nice because what mean you want

09:47

something before I would be now more

09:50

experienced but how's that it's it's

09:55

nice really nice but not about me it's

09:59

not they don't only say that I mean that

10:01

it's really about doing it for the

10:04

people and from three opportunities over

10:07

let me see four opportunities in the

10:09

last three months we want to that's good

10:12

that's absolutely okay and now let's

10:15

carry on let's find it try to find a way

10:18

to win on Saturday let's try to find a

10:20

way the game afters and Saturday after

10:22

that I think South Hampton Arsenal is

10:24

coming up which is both will be

10:27

incredibly difficult for again different

10:29

reasons I think only one team celebrated

10:31

tonight more than us as well result and

10:34

when they saw 90 minutes no decision let

10:37

them go again but yeah we will have to

10:41

find a way and we will find a way to be

10:42

to be really uncomfortable at least and

10:47

if you are that

10:49

I'm uncomfortable for the opponent if

10:50

you are that then we can find a way to

10:52

win the game and yeah I have know a

10:54

couple of hours time to think about that

10:56

and that's what I will do after talking

10:58

to all of you hello this is Matthew

11:04

Russo Iranian reporter from Eastern news

11:07

agency I have a question from yourself

11:10

when you were at Dortmund and you you

11:15

had many fans in Iran and now you are at

11:19

Liverpool you have much more fans in our

11:23

country what's your opinion about that

11:28

that limits my my mind my choices for

11:31

making holiday obviously because

11:32

wherever I go people know me and that's

11:34

not too nice on holiday to be honest

11:35

stop but I played I played together with

11:41

two Iranian players maybe you know that

11:45

did Mohammadi

11:47

and teymourian where my mates at mines

11:49

so I'm pretty experienced with our only

11:52

players but apart from that it's it's

11:55

how I said it makes me doesn't help me

11:58

if I become more famous in other

11:59

countries for me it's only important

12:01

that that our club is successful and I

12:04

love the fact and I saw after the German

12:07

seek final how many people in different

12:08

countries in Iran no Tehran probably

12:11

involved watched our games and then

12:14

we're happy about the result so that

12:15

makes me really happy that makes me

12:17

really proud all the rest is nice but

12:21

how I said doesn't help as a private

12:23

person which everybody knows who so from

12:25

time to time a bit nice too and I could

12:27

hide myself a little bit but that gets

12:29

more and more difficult

12:40

villainous or a telegraphy newspaper

12:42

Australia how do you evaluate today the

12:46

referring and what your opinion about

12:48

the mural of var and off sites to the

12:55

ref team after game if they would have

12:57

if we would have played like they

12:59

whistled we would have won six no that

13:01

was my absolute opinion as they played a

13:02

brilliant game about a told her as well

13:04

that I'm not happy with with a penalty

13:06

decision because I'm still not sure that

13:08

it was a penalty but not important

13:10

anymore

13:12

thought it was good they were really

13:13

good I have to say I think ever but ever

13:16

you could have thought before the game

13:17

but good that there was pressure on them

13:19

like help it's a historic moment and

13:22

staying by yourself stay calm and do

13:26

what you have to do decide very

13:28

important things in a very difficult in

13:30

the intense game I have I couldn't have

13:32

more more respect to be honest it was

13:34

really a brilliant performance I spoke

13:37

to the fourth official about about the

13:41

lathe of site decisions it's really

13:43

difficult I think really it's worth it

13:45

to talk about again because it's like

13:48

they have to wait and ask me that's like

13:50

a protocol wants us to do it but it's

13:53

just difficult to judge a situation in

13:55

the game you how can we see the player

13:58

there over there it's not possible so

14:00

you you would think it's not offside

14:02

they play through I think about too few

14:04

situations when it was offside if they

14:06

didn't whistle it and then it was a

14:07

corner at the end it was like that so we

14:10

have to that's I'm not sure that that's

14:12

already the finished article hopefully

14:15

not

14:15

if then we cannot change that and we

14:17

have just to get used to it that's how

14:19

it is but it feels strange in a lot of

14:22

moments when you read it because if you

14:24

think now about the game I think okay

14:26

but I had really chances here there but

14:28

a lot of these chances were from offside

14:30

positions so we have to not only delete

14:33

that from the official stats we have to

14:35

delete them as well from the personal

14:37

stats where you have it as well things

14:38

are short here they're short there

14:40

because you forget that it was clear

14:42

offside and that's something house that

14:45

would be nice if they could talk about

14:47

it again and have a

14:48

but look on it and maybe they can go

14:50

back to the good old offside decision if

14:54

that will be possible just it's offside

14:56

it's offside flag up go and let's play

15:00

in the other direction

15:09

you

00:00

Was that win more significant than the scoreline,

00:03

after what you'd been through the midweek,

00:05

that was a bigger test than it might have been normally?

00:07

No.

00:09

We played here last year, I don't know after which game, it was difficult.

00:11

Southampton is a good team, they defend well,

00:13

they are really...just difficult to play.

00:18

Good counter-attacks, good organization, all that stuff.

00:21

Last year, I don't even remember, the result, but we were 1-0 down,

00:24

was it 3-1? Yeah.

00:27

And this afternoon it was difficult again,

00:31

nothing to do with with the game in midweek,

00:33

if we would have come here - I said before the game -

00:35

if you come here with two weeks' preparation it would be difficult,

00:39

so I liked the game a lot, to be honest, I liked it.

00:43

I cannot...

00:47

It's not allowed to think too much about Wednesday,

00:50

but of course I know it and so I was really impressed

00:53

how fresh we looked in the start, especially how...

01:02

It's just how good we were in the start,

01:05

we controlled the game, we were fluent and all that stuff,

01:09

and then, yes, we gave a bit, with the long balls and set-pieces

01:14

Southampton came up then.

01:15

But Sadio scored a fantastic goal in pretty much the best moment of the first half.

01:20

In the last second, pretty much,

01:23

that helped of course, and second half we made another big step,

01:27

really controlled the game better, did a lot of good things

01:30

and then minute 83 showed up on the screen,

01:36

and Adrian thought, "I played really well, so maybe I have to make the same mistake,

01:43

"like Ali did, and keep the game a little bit open."

01:49

Yeah, so, and then they came up and Ingsy had a big chance,

01:53

and that's normal, in that moment I think the boys felt the tiredness

01:56

that was exactly the moment when you thought...

01:59

"Really? Now we have to go again."

02:01

And so we kept the result, I think we deserved the three points

02:06

and I'm completely fine with that.

02:07

Jürgen, did he say anything about it when he was coming off the field?

02:10

Sorry?

02:11

Did you speak to Adrian about it?

02:13

Yeah. "You've finally arrived - welcome."

02:16

Ali did the same, obviously it's a goalie thing at Liverpool!

02:21

No problem with that as long as we win the games.

02:24

All good.

02:25

Can I just ask about Alex Oxlade-Chamberlain's performance?

02:28

Brilliant.

02:29

Impressive today in that central position.

02:32

Yeah, so...

02:34

That was different, huh?

02:35

It was outstandingly good. 45 minutes on Wednesday,

02:39

we can now say they helped for sure, to get the minutes, to feel the intensity

02:44

and know you are ready for the intensity,

02:47

and then today we had to make changes and we did make changes,

02:50

and especially for us in the centre of the park it's really important that they are

02:54

ready for all these long runs, for all these decisive things,

02:58

so we changed there.

03:02

No, only two times, but Milly didn't play 90 minutes

03:05

so he stayed on the pitch, so it was just good to have these opportunities,

03:10

and Ox was obviously not bad today!

03:14

Sorry, Jürgen, I remember last season early on when Ali made a mistake,

03:19

you said, "Doesn't matter, keep on doing what you're doing, that's the way we play."

03:23

Today that was at least the third clearance that hadn't gone quite to plan for Adrian,

03:27

is that more of a problem?

03:29

No. Adrian had a swollen ankle, so we played too many balls back to him.

03:35

I was happy about everything he did today, all the saves, all that stuff,

03:40

the other players have to feel more responsibility for the build-up,

03:46

you cannot give all the balls back to him and hope the painkillers still help or whatever.

03:52

I don't think the goal was because of that, but a few other balls.

03:55

He's completely good with his feet, and if you would have seen his ankle on Thursday

04:01

after we left the plane, then you would say

04:05

even that pass before the goal was better than you would have expected.

04:09

So, it's all fine.

04:12

I was just going to ask, you had three ex-Southampton players

04:17

in your line-up today,

04:20

is there anything you've seen in the ex-Southampton players in your squad

04:25

that makes you feel it's a club that really knows how to look after young players?

04:29

Actually, today when I stood behind all the 22 players it came into my mind.

04:35

What a team Southampton would have if all these players stayed here,

04:40

I think a couple of Southampton supporters think that as well,

04:44

but that's how football is, I don't think there are a lot of areas in the world which...

04:50

..were that productive with these outstanding football players, there are a lot.

04:54

Who was it, Ox? Only four Southampton...

05:01

Ah, they've played for Southampton, that's different,

05:04

but Ox is from Southampton, right?

05:06

Portsmouth.

05:07

Sorry!

05:10

From the area.

05:13

Yeah, but it's impressive.

05:15

Any final ones?

05:17

Jürgen, how close were you to not playing Adrian then, in the circumstances?

05:23

We had a clearing session, or he had a clearing session, this morning at 10.

05:29

And then the message flew to my iPhone and said he is fine.

05:34

If the message was that he was not fine, then I would have had to make a decision,

05:39

until then it was all good.

05:41

We were waiting for that, he said at breakfast actually that he would be fine,

05:44

but we had to test it and that's what we did.

05:46

Now you've had the opportunity to digest Wednesday night's victory,

05:50

how does it feel to be manager of the most successful club in English football?

05:57

Yeah, I have nothing to do with pretty much 98 per cent of the trophies the club won.

06:03

Or 99 maybe, I don't know exactly how many there are.

06:07

It took long enough to get rid of the burden of all the success in the past,

06:14

so it's good that we won the game, we will never forget that,

06:20

I'm pretty sure our supporters will never forget that, but...

06:25

..it's easy to be happy after the game

06:30

and to be concentrated the next morning about the next thing.

06:34

It's not that we now run through the floors constantly and celebrate,

06:40

so that's all OK, that's why I like it so much,

06:44

we are not used to winning big things.

06:47

And then coming to Southampton, I really loved how much respect we showed today,

06:54

and I said before the game, this looks like the biggest banana skin in history.

06:59

Everybody is waiting for it, probably all the headlines are written already,

07:03

and I told the boys the headline I would prefer is: "The mentality giants were in town."

07:09

And that's how I feel in the moment, the boys did an outstanding job for today,

07:14

all good, let's go home, recover and start again.

00:01

Jürgen, were you surprised at scoring three against Arsenal again,

00:05

given how deep they played early on?

00:08

OK, I didn't think about the number of goals we could score.

00:12

To be honest, I didn't expect the system they played.

00:15

I'm not sure they played it in pre-season.

00:19

I didn't see it. And that means we had a lot of space on the wings, obviously switching side,

00:26

only problem was a little bit movements in the box,

00:32

to make it more tricky for the defending side, they won a lot of these challenges in the air,

00:36

but we won a lot of second balls, put them constantly under pressure

00:42

without having the outcome we wanted, and it's always dangerous if you miss one ball,

00:47

like Hendo did in that situation, and then, with the speed they have,

00:51

they are exactly in the situation they wanted.

00:54

Adrian reacted brilliantly in that moment,

00:57

and they had a shot from Pepe of course which was a big one.

01:05

He probably could score with that situation but we had much more of the game

01:09

and you cannot avoid these situations 100 per cent against a side with the quality of Arsenal.

01:16

You need a goalie, you need blocks, whatever, but we didn't need too much,

01:20

so I was really happy with a lot of parts of the game,

01:24

I think everything we did well in the first four games we did for longer tonight,

01:28

more precise and better tuned,

01:31

and I loved the desire, the passion, the power and the energy we put into this game.

01:37

That made us really uncomfortable to play against, I would say,

01:42

and that's what we wanted, so we deserved the first goal,

01:46

that was very determined as well,

01:49

I don't know how many people were holding Virg in that moment,

01:56

but it looked like they built something around him.

02:01

But then Joel was there, big Joel, and made this fantastic goal.

02:07

I think it was a deserved result for half-time,

02:11

and in the second half, clear penalty,

02:16

we played nice passes until we were there, a lot of good football moments today,

02:21

but you need these decisive moments, the penalty was nicely taken,

02:27

and then the third goal is just incredible, really good goal.

02:32

So pretty much the story of the game, if we would have controlled it better,

02:36

that's probably our real challenge.

02:39

If it happens, it won't always happen that you're 3-0 up or whatever,

02:42

or 4-0 up like against Norwich. It's just that Arsenal didn't really press anymore,

02:50

they were deep together,

02:54

and we passed the ball straight to their legs - that makes no sense.

02:59

So we were still in an attacking mode, and we have to prepare these situations better.

03:03

We have a lot to improve, but it was a big step tonight as well, so I'm really happy.

03:10

One question and such a long answer.

03:13

LAUGHTER

03:14

Now you are afraid, eh?

03:16

Given your punishing schedule that you've had, going to Istanbul and coming back,

03:21

winning at Southampton, which is never an easy place to go,

03:25

and then you produce football like that. A lot of energy and maturity about your team.

03:30

Yeah. OK, we cannot still mention Istanbul!

03:35

1.5 weeks later. But Southampton, you're right, it was tricky,

03:40

but we enjoyed a lot the opportunity to have a week of training,

03:44

we will have another week of training and then we go to a very difficult place, to Burnley.

03:49

I couldn't have more respect for what they are doing there,

03:52

I have the opportunity to watch them tomorrow,

03:55

but it will still be different, because Burnley at home is another level,

04:02

that will be really tricky, we have a week to prepare that

04:04

and we have a week to prepare pretty much the rest of the season,

04:08

because we said it often enough, three games a week means you recover,

04:15

try to squeeze a couple of minutes out of a session to do some tactical stuff,

04:23

prepare set-pieces and go again.

04:26

That's it. And this week was completely different, we like that,

04:29

when we have another week like this I'm looking forward to it - that's it.

00:00

You made it look quite easy in the end, but it wasn't always easy,

00:02

so what are the challenges of a game like this?

00:05

Oh, I answered the question a couple of times now already,

00:09

I said it before, it was pretty much the best second ball game

00:12

we've played since I've been together with the boys.

00:16

We were really there, we won pretty much all the first balls,

00:20

which is difficult enough against Barnes and Woods, they do really well there.

00:24

And then having a good formation for the second balls, that was amazing,

00:29

using the space a bit for immediate passing, trying to be quick in your decision-making,

00:34

that was really good. It's not the only Burnley do obviously, they have these early crosses,

00:42

they play three, four, five passes to prepare an early cross, and you have to be there as well.

00:47

They chip the balls in behind from different positions,

00:50

I don't know how often they were offside today

00:53

but it was brilliant how we did that and adapted.

00:57

Apart from that, we played really good, it was a 4-4-2 system,

01:01

against a 4-4-2 system, it's really difficult if you are not quick

01:05

and your passes have no real direction,

01:07

then you play their cards pretty much, because the formation is brilliant

01:11

and the full-back is under pressure from the winger, the No. 6 can close the gap

01:15

and immediately we have no real situation which can create momentum.

01:23

We worked in the first half with a kind of fluency, as much as you can,

01:31

without creating massively, but of course we had our moments,

01:35

scored a bit of a lucky goal but I think we still deserved to be 1-0 up.

01:42

Yeah, the second goal, brilliant, just brilliant, winning the ball,

01:49

really good decision-making and a super pass from Bobby,

01:54

the finish from Sadio. Third goal, brilliant, controlled the game as much as you can,

02:00

because each set-piece is a massive threat, massive,

02:05

and each ball without pressure,

02:08

Pope can play them, we can play them, and Tarkowski, and any midfielder,

02:12

and when the two midfielders can cross it's just difficult.

02:16

The boys, it was only the last ten minutes when I thought,

02:19

"That's now really different to all the other games we had here",

02:24

before that I never felt like it's done already, but the boys did the job.

02:29

So, brilliant, really good.

02:31

Jürgen, the TV images showed Sadio Mane getting very upset on the bench,

02:36

I know you said it wasn't to do with the substitution -

02:38

do we know what he was upset about?

02:40

Yeah, I know.

02:43

That's good, huh? He was upset, that was obvious, Sadio cannot hide his emotions,

02:49

I like that, but it's all sorted, we've spoke about and everything is fine.

02:54

We are individuals, we are emotional, it was a situation in the game obviously,

02:58

what else could happen? It's not a phone call.

03:01

It was one situation in the game he wasn't happy about and that's completely fine.

03:06

Would he do it in exactly the same manner again? Probably not,

03:09

but it happened, he didn't say any wrong words, it just looked a little bit different

03:17

to how he looks usually. I can understand that's a little story,

03:21

thank God we are now away for a week,

03:23

so if you write something about it we will not read it anyway!

03:26

And after a week no-one can remember it anymore, so it's really cool.

03:31

Cool moment to do it. It's all good, really, really fine.

03:37

It's another club record, 13 straight Premier League wins,

03:41

it just seems like every week there's a new record,

03:43

but are you very proud to...?

03:45

Oh, I don't feel proud in the moment, to be honest,

03:49

but I'm happy. These records are all they ever are,

03:52

it's really nice but we don't go for these records.

03:55

You were probably in the press conference where I spoke about it,

04:00

that this team wants to write their own stories and create their own history,

04:05

and they are doing and doing and doing.

04:08

One is a number, 13 games in a row,

04:11

the other things is that in the 13th game of that series

04:13

showing the attitude the boys had today, that makes it all.

04:18

You have to show respect to all opponents, and the boys do that.

04:23

Come on, so much pressure on the opponent again,

04:27

so difficult for Burnley to do exactly what they wanted to do.

04:30

They can from time to time but then we're there to defend it.

04:34

We put speed in the game, we are creative, there are so many different things

04:39

and still space for improvement, which is cool.

04:43

The first part of the season, the very first part, I said it before,

04:49

if someone would have asked me four weeks ago if I thought it was possible,

04:53

probably not. And now it happened, so now we have to pray and hope again

04:58

that they all come back healthy, and the most intense period of the season then starts.

05:03

I think in September we have five away games and one home game - interesting.

05:08

So we have to travel a lot, and be spot-on and hopefully healthy and fresh.

05:15

So, good start, so far, so good - that's it.

00:00

Jürgen, how would you sum up that?

00:08

OK, we had a much better game than last year when we played here and lost 1-0.

00:13

We had a lot of good moments, I think we controlled the game in a lot of moments,

00:18

we had a lot of wonderful interceptions, had counter-attacks,

00:23

because both teams obviously showed a lot of respect for each other,

00:28

very compact, defended well, and that's how you play against a strong side.

00:35

It was really hard work for both teams, and the second half had wilder moments

00:42

where both had counter-attacks, counter-attacks,

00:46

lost the ball in the other box and then had to run back to their own box again.

00:50

And then we started controlling the game again, then we conceded the 1-0,

00:54

that was the game-changer tonight.

00:57

So we have to accept the result and we do that,

01:03

we are...really critical with ourselves, but it was not a really, really bad...

01:11

performance, it was a game which you can win at Napoli, but we didn't,

01:18

because we didn't score, that doesn't work then really.

01:22

You want to have at least a point and we didn't get that, because of the penalty...

01:29

I'm pretty sure there are different views on that situation,

01:34

but when the player jumps before there is contact, then it cannot be a penalty.

01:38

But we cannot change that anymore, that's how it is, now we carry on - that's it.

01:46

Jürgen, there was an incident in the game against Newcastle United

01:50

where you didn't get a penalty through VAR,

01:54

and now it seems like VAR hasn't been applied tonight.

01:59

Do you believe in the system? Because it seems like it's penalising you quite heavily.

02:10

Look, I said last week, if the incident in the Newcastle game was decisive

02:13

it would have been discussed differently.

02:15

Now that it was decisive I could say a lot of things but then I would look like a bad loser.

02:20

I'm maybe not the best loser in the world,

02:22

but I'm not bad, it's a decision made by human beings.

02:25

So I think when you see the pictures, then it's clear,

02:29

but the rule is like, "if it's not a clear mistake",

02:32

and still human beings decide what is a clear mistake.

02:34

So what can I say about it?

02:37

It was very decisive in that moment, for sure,

02:41

but we cannot change it anymore. I think it will help in the long term

02:47

but as long as human beings make the decisions,

02:50

there will still be potential for failure, that's how it is, we are all like this.

02:55

So...

02:59

What can I say? Obviously the rules are like this and they then have to adjust the rules.

03:05

It's a German team [of officials], they've done it for a while already,

03:09

the VAR was German as well, so they've done it for longer than others,

03:15

but things like this still happened.

03:18

They will find an explanation why they did the right thing, that's how it is!

03:24

They will say if he didn't whistle the penalty he would not have overruled him from the VAR,

03:31

then we have to accept all these things, that's how it is.

03:35

But of course we all wanted to have more clarification in these things,

03:39

now we don't have it, what can I say?

03:43

I cannot decide that.

03:45

Maybe we can ask that question - does anybody in the room think it was a penalty,

03:49

after seeing the VAR pictures?

03:51

MAN TRANSLATES INTO ITALIAN

04:00

Come on, anybody saw the pictures and think it's a penalty?

04:04

You think so? Look - that's why it was not a clear mistake,

04:08

because he thinks it's a penalty.

04:19

Now you come up, uh? That was too late, he said it first!

04:24

LAUGHTER

04:26

We saw a very entertaining match tonight between two very good sides,

04:30

a very evenly matched contest, ultimately it came down to those two decisions,

04:34

how far do you think Napoli can go in the competition,

04:37

very far, or do you think they'll fall by the wayside in the knockout stages?

04:42

They can win the competition. That's how it is.

04:47

If you have a good plan and you have good players, which they obviously have,

04:51

then you can win the competition. We experienced that.

04:53

You don't have to be the best team in the world to win the Champions League,

04:58

you have to be there in the right moments and be lucky in some situations

05:02

and when only two guys in the room it's a penalty, you still have to accept it's a penalty.

05:07

But, that's all - they can win the competition, of course.

05:11

- Hi, Jürgen. - Hi.

05:13

Liverpool started their season earlier than Napoli but in the second half

05:17

Napoli seemed to have more power...

05:20

than you, and what is your opinion about this,

05:24

and if this match can be important for the final rankings of the group?

05:34

Tonight those questions are a real challenge, to be honest.

05:38

Before he said it was an equal game, I think the guy from Sky Italia asked me,

05:43

or told me, that Napoli was much better than us.

05:47

I didn't see that, so I don't know exactly where he was when the game happened.

05:50

But now you say we were tired - who had the cramps, who was on the ground?

05:55

Liverpool players or Napoli players?

05:58

So, after the 2-0 they looked fresher than us, after the 1-0 they looked fresher than us,

06:02

that's normal, you get a boost.

06:05

But there was no fresher team on the pitch, no physical problem,

06:09

apart from the normal physical problems in a game like this which is very intense,

06:13

both teams fight hard and all that stuff, but there was not a physical problem.

06:18

We have to finish the situations off.

06:21

Like everybody in life you need positive moments,

06:25

then you can run forever.

06:27

We didn't have really positive moments tonight,

06:30

in the first positive moments for Napoli they got, how we say, the second air,

06:35

so they could go again, that's normal.

06:37

But that was not the reason.

00:00

Jürgen, thoughts on the team's performance today?

00:04

Very good in moments, in a lot of moments, I would say.

00:14

Chelsea had their moments of course, because they are just good.

00:17

Two wonderful goals, a lot of brilliant pressing situations

00:24

where we won the ball in a perfect space

00:27

but then we didn't use the ball well enough.

00:30

So we could have had much more chances in these situations.

00:35

After half-time, two big chances, could have been three or four,

00:41

but we didn't score, so that was clear, the game was still open,

00:46

then Kante scored his wonderful goal and it was game on.

00:51

Let's go for it. Chelsea did it, we had to defend it, and that's the job to do.

00:57

So it's a difficult place to come, obviously it's a while since we won here,

01:02

it's a while since anyone won here, I think,

01:05

so it feels big, to be honest, it's a big one today.

01:09

Does it say much about your team's character,

01:12

the way that you handled the pressure in the second half?

01:14

I think I shouldn't be surprised anymore about the character of my team,

01:18

but we don't...

01:24

..tell them every day: "Oh, my God, your character is outstanding,

01:27

"you have the best character of all the characters."

01:31

It is not like this. We expect it from ourselves that we fight for everything.

01:35

We have a big job to do in a really difficult league.

01:40

Everybody thinks we should be first or second, but we have to play the football for it.

01:48

We don't think about these things, we just have to play and to win football games.

01:53

That's what we did.

01:54

Yes, without character life is difficult, but football is impossible.

01:58

I was not in doubt about that. The boys did really well,

02:03

they fought really hard, and yes, all good.

02:07

I don't think there is any other way to win here. As I said, it was a big one, really.

02:16

What was your reaction when you saw that Man City had won 8-0 yesterday?

02:19

Sleepless night?

02:21

No. No.

02:25

I wanted to see the goals actually,

02:27

and I saw a 2:50 minute summary after we left the training pitch.

02:33

So I saw eight goals and three attempts - crossbar and two big...?

02:39

So I have to watch it fully to understand what happened.

02:43

City is really good, I know, but I think for Watford it was tough.

02:51

A tough day. But if it can happen against any team in the world, then I would say City.

02:56

We had a similar siutaion two years ago when we lost there...5-0? 3-0?

03:02

When Sadio got the early red card.

03:05

5-0. So, look, if you're playing with 10 men the worst place in the world is Manchester.

03:11

So, it can happen, but I slept pretty well.

03:17

Does it show you the job you've got on, against the defending champions?

03:22

Oh, we knew that before the game.

03:24

I said it before, I really think they are the best team in the world. What can I say?

03:30

I don't want to put pressure on Pep [Guardiola], how could I?

03:32

They are brilliant in moments. We are not bad as well.

03:36

But this kind of football, not a lot of teams play in the kind [of way] they play.

03:43

We play our football, we try to win football games and if the other team is better

03:48

then we try to be at least uncomfortable for them to play against.

03:51

In the end, you need to get the points, that's what we try.

03:55

There is no competition really, in technical things or whatever, it is about points.

04:02

I still don't see it that in the end it is only two teams.

04:06

I still don't see that. In the moment, we don't have to think about it.

04:11

It is matchday six, we talk about the championship with 32 games to go -

04:16

that's a bit early, I would say.

04:19

Given how tight the league was last season,

04:22

how important is it to win at the home of a supposed big six team?

04:29

As important as always.

04:31

I have no idea how the season will be, where we will win and where we will maybe lose.

04:36

Hopefully not but we don't know that.

04:39

We have to be ready every day, every matchday,

04:42

and that's what the boys were.

04:44

We didn't play a bad game during the week, so we tried to work with that in the right way.

04:48

We were fine with the game, not with the result,

04:51

but I really thought it was the next step for us

04:54

in how we played in an away Champions League game

04:57

against a quality side like Napoli.

05:00

But anyway, today was a different game against a really exciting team.

05:05

N'Golo Kante, I am not sure he played any league games,

05:08

but against us he is always playing! He is always fit for Liverpool.

05:11

Hopefully he can stay fit now because he is a really good player.

05:13

Mason Mount was a surprise obviously with the situation [against Valencia],

05:19

how he twisted his ankle and then being on the pitch today,

05:23

it was really a surprise.

05:25

In the end, we reacted well, adapted well to the different situations

05:28

and I think we were deserved winners today.

05:34

Jürgen, can I just ask about Sadio Mane's knock?

05:37

Yeah, it's a knock on the bone, the knee, and a dead leg.

05:44

That is an awful combination.

05:46

Yeah, he tried everything, but I think it was one counter situation when he tried,

05:53

I would say on a 'non dead leg day' he would get that ball,

05:58

but no chance and then we said: "OK, come on, we have to do it."

06:00

And we changed it.

06:03

Jürgen, the free kicks, with the backheel and stuff like that,

06:08

was that from the training ground or was that inspiration in the moment?

06:15

Of course it's from the training ground, the Robbo one especially is,

06:20

the Trent one, I really think the boys have the best view on the pitch,

06:24

it's their job to see the best opportunity to score.

06:30

It was a direct free-kick, so we could have shot with that,

06:35

but this little move changed the whole angle, changed the view

06:41

and made it pretty impossible for Kepa to make a save.

06:45

It was a brilliant goal, yes.

06:47

I have said it before and it is no problem to say it -

06:50

Pete Krawietz and the analysts do a really brilliant job around set-pieces,

06:54

but especially corner kicks and stuff like that.

06:56

But direct free kicks is the boys' job, we cannot show them how to shoot that ball.

07:02

You have to do it very often and then you will be good at it.

07:05

I loved the corners in the second half as well,

07:08

when we probably should have scored twice, that would have been great.

07:13

It was not a set-piece game, we were really in the game

07:15

and played a lot of good stuff, and in the end you have to score.

07:19

That's what we did - all good.

00:06

yeah very good moments very good couple

00:09

of innovative individual performances of

00:11

course 75 minutes we control the game

00:15

nearly perfect with a really not high

00:19

number of possession and we're onto it

00:22

obviously a lot of good stuff so it

00:23

wasn't really tricky with Gallagher but

00:26

to be honest then these games are there

00:29

that the boys can show how good they all

00:34

be standing for a goal it's quite

00:35

difficult in game like this but I'm

00:37

being there in having not a lot to do

00:39

over the whole game and then having

00:40

these kind of safes that's really if

00:42

that's absolutely brilliant so happy

00:44

about that as well could run better of

00:46

course in that period that's no doubt

00:47

about that but we've all had big control

00:50

to get we started well as a team well

00:52

but I'm we've got a bit stiff John

00:55

because then score early go would have

00:57

helped I would say had to force the gold

01:00

and obviously many shot at each other

01:01

play team us tonight a team with little

01:04

lack of rhythm and lack of experience

01:06

and the most experience is the most the

01:09

player with the most rhythm as the best

01:10

player on the pitch so may lead it was

01:13

in pretty obvious and it's so important

01:16

a bit that we still do these games then

01:18

that we have it that be that the brave

01:21

enough to use the boss because we are

01:23

not here because we do it is Lanna

01:24

because we don't respect the boys be

01:25

able to play the competition we were

01:27

here to win the game no other reason and

01:29

we don't fly too long and then do all

01:31

that stuff and say goodbye and I'm

01:34

really happy that we went through that's

01:36

that's cool and that the boys felt

01:39

adults football as well that's really

01:41

important

01:42

very physical situations for a full

01:45

offensive play especially not overly

01:49

hard hard challenges and still they

01:51

could show in moments how good they are

01:52

also a big step for them I'm really

01:55

happy about that and

02:05

yeah absolutely

02:08

this man is on fire that's good helps a

02:14

lot assume that's the real role model

02:19

for for young players like being iridium

02:23

if people play everyday meal it would be

02:24

like this every day so that's how it is

02:26

and no absolutely absolute brain very

02:40

sixteen years old still and this kind of

02:43

footballer it's good it's really good

02:45

for us brilliant boy takes the situation

02:49

really well wants to learn tonight

02:53

really it will always be as a special

02:58

player for moments but there's overall

03:00

performance we see em defending you see

03:02

how smart he move his movements are so

03:03

smart it's not easy too easy to play to

03:05

outplay him so if I get so that's really

03:07

that's really really good and it's like

03:09

for this it's not too bad so yeah bit

03:12

unlucky otherwise you would have scored

03:13

and but it's good player so they all

03:16

they are all good no bf we don't have

03:18

bad young players to be honest and

03:20

they're already skilled but that's why

03:23

it's so important that we can give them

03:24

these Modi's these these matches and you

03:27

know we will try to continue like this

03:30

we will see

03:38

it was it was Louis this is on a moment

03:42

John and how it is I I didn't play with

03:45

18 years when I was 18 years old and on

03:47

a similar stage so it was impressively

03:49

atmospheres court it's a big stadium

03:51

really nice Stadium by the way I wish

03:54

other clubs in London would have had

03:55

similar dressing rooms but so and so

04:00

yeah he had the purse top was very very

04:02

defensive orientated stuff like that and

04:05

I'm not sure if it was very often in a

04:06

box but many of us needed you know in

04:08

the other box and it was there wonderful

04:09

wonderful cross wonderful goal so yeah

04:13

absolutely

04:13

good there's no reason to decide that

04:20

now so for now because in a moment he

04:22

can play for sure both but the full-back

04:25

is a little bit better for him in the

04:26

moment we have to see how he develops

04:28

physically the centre is a very

04:30

demanding position and I have to be

04:32

physically well numbers and ready

04:33

usually as speedy as a passing quality

04:37

to do so crossing can be improved but a

04:41

lot of skills for the way of which are

04:42

necessary or useful on the run a

04:44

fullback position speed and but that has

04:48

to be all the things they have to be

04:50

more natural as well like this desire to

04:52

go in the right direction open up when

04:55

you control a pass already that you see

04:57

the picture so many things improve for

04:59

the boys but it's only 17 years old and

05:02

then if they couldn't improve any more

05:04

that would be really strange and they

05:06

have the most time and hopefully be used

05:08

that together with them

05:14

but we don't have to make them no no big

05:17

quicker bigger then necessary that's how

05:20

it is they're all good but there's no

05:22

reason to loosen out the other one is

05:25

not in the same moment on the same level

05:27

in this moment that it's not there in a

05:28

year or so no reason they all have the

05:31

right environment we will improve that

05:33

environment as well so I'm be praying

05:35

and no more manpower there that we can

05:40

really take care of for these boys with

05:42

more and all that stuff so that's really

05:44

important we believe in them but they

05:46

have to they have to make the next step

05:48

you saw it tonight it says I told them

05:49

after game the last ten minutes and

05:51

maybe about in fee development and these

05:54

boys are naturally fit but you saw was

05:57

not the game anymore us or they lost we

05:59

and that's not OK and then you see Milly

06:01

he was running around that's then what

06:03

you that's what you have to feel it on

06:04

the pitch that's why it's so important

06:06

you can whatever I tell them it's not

06:08

the same and if they feed it on the

06:11

pitch good in in the end and so they

06:18

changed a lot to improving the game

06:19

before the game already played four five

06:21

four one I think the last couple of

06:23

games the league changed that system for

06:25

us tonight has changed and during game

06:26

again I read and then they had a lot of

06:29

chances in India and then so that's

06:31

that's all good very physically strong

06:33

smart strikers I would say they used

06:35

their body really well with a bit more

06:39

speed from us in passing and sorry I

06:43

think they would have had more problems

06:44

we had good situations in one one then

06:46

we've been through one once you're a

06:47

melee first half you know in the Curtis

06:49

in the box yeah open well if you are bit

06:53

more clear in this situation and we can

06:54

score earlier but that's how it is they

06:56

did what they could and I think the

06:58

whole the whole project looks really

07:00

nice and I hope the rest of the club is

07:01

as good as a team and and in the stadium

07:03

and this really positive future there I

07:06

would say because it was just it was

07:08

good fun tonight coming here supporters

07:11

were on the side of the team but not

07:14

overly

07:16

against us I would say so it was just a

07:19

they enjoyed the night and because we

07:21

control the game so much it became only

07:23

really

07:24

for them probably in the last 10 minutes

07:25

but it must be exciting enough for

07:28

tonight so we go in the next round and

07:30

it was nice and MK Dons

07:40

you

00:05

- Morning, Jürgen. - Morning.

00:06

Can we start with team news?

00:09

Sadio Mane, Divock Origi, is there an update on the progress of Alisson?

00:14

Um, yeah.

00:16

Both trained yesterday, Sadio completely normally.

00:20

No issues.

00:25

And Ali is on a good way.

00:29

He did yesterday [Thursday], not with us but with the goalie coaches, a full session,

00:34

so [he’s] getting closer and closer.

00:36

We will see, now we have to talk to the medical department.

00:39

So Ali looks like he is close but the final word is with the medical department obviously,

00:47

because we have to ask how it is exactly, but that’s it.

00:51

Ali is not in contention for tomorrow,

00:53

it looks like maybe he can train with the team maybe from Sunday on.

01:00

We don’t know 100 per cent, but he’s really close.

01:05

Nothing else actually, I don't think.

01:10

Shaq?

01:12

Oh, yes. No, Shaq is not ready yet, he's doing rehab.

01:16

Millie had a knock in his back against MK Dons, early in the game.

01:25

It looked a bit...

01:29

..awkward after the game, but he should be good.

01:34

Curtis Jones is another knock, but that's it.

01:38

BLEEPING

01:40

- One is not recording anymore? - Ignore that.

01:42

They're recording?

01:44

Who, them, or...?

01:47

This weekend sees the FIFA Best Men's Coach of the Year

01:51

against the LMA Manager of the Year, in Chris Wilder.

01:55

He was full of praise for you in his press conference yesterday,

01:58

what have you made of the job he's done at Sheffield United?

02:01

Some of the tactical innovations and the way they've started the season.

02:05

Oh, it's incredible, what Chris is doing there.

02:07

I’m looking forward to meeting him, to be honest -

02:09

it’ll be the first time we see each other.

02:12

In the analysis period you always see a lot about the team,

02:17

it’s really interesting what they do, they do really well in the system they play,

02:22

really aggressive, good pressing and then when they have the ball

02:28

there’s this slightly interesting pattern when the centre-halves overlap whoever is there,

02:36

the winger or whatever. That’s interesting.

02:40

I’m four years in England now nearly,

02:46

and I don’t know everything about the other clubs historically,

02:50

but it seems to be a big club obviously and they deserve being in the league.

02:57

Since I’m here I’ve followed the Championship a lot

03:01

and I know how competitive the league is.

03:03

Going up the way they did, against the teams like Leeds and Derby last year, it’s a big one.

03:11

For sure, a really great coach and I’m looking forward to facing his team.

03:19

15 Premier League wins in a row now, what does that do for the mentality

03:25

of the group, is there almost an expectation that the players feel they'll win every game?

03:31

Almost a feeling of invincibility in the Premier League?

03:34

No, we don't think about it.

03:36

The only moment when even I think about it is in the press conference,

03:41

or press conferences, because nobody mentions it, we don't think about it,

03:48

it's just the next game, and that's how we won a few of the last games.

03:53

Thank God we lost from time to time in the Champions League or in other cups,

03:57

so we still know how it feels - that's really important,

04:00

if you want to change things after you lose a game or whatever.

04:03

But we just want to go to Sheffield and make their life as uncomfortable as possible,

04:09

that's the plan.

04:11

Maybe we are considered as a top team but we don't want to behave like one.

04:17

Playing, if possible, yes, but fighting like a proper challenger, that's it,

04:23

because I don't see any reason why there should be any advantage

04:29

apart from playing in their own stadium.

04:31

Is it allowed that they fight more than us? No.

04:34

Is it allowed that they run more than us? No.

04:36

Is it allowed that they just do more than us? No.

04:40

So we have to be there absolutely spot-on, that's the plan,

04:43

we tried to make sure with how we planned the week

04:50

that the boys will be ready for that game,

04:53

so now we go there, and how I said, for me the first time,

04:57

and, yeah, really looking forward to it.

05:01

Because of how Adrian is getting more and more settled in to the way you do things,

05:07

has that taken a bit of the pressure off Alisson?

05:09

That you don't have to push him or rush him back.

05:12

Yeah, of course, that made everything easier.

05:17

Imagine it would have been different, we would have asked for Ali after a week -

05:24

"OK, you're limping, don't care!"

05:26

But Adrian did - and is doing - a brilliant job.

05:32

So, yes, that makes everything easier 100 per cent.

05:35

So that's why I said, but it's important with injuries anyway

05:40

that you don't rush it, and we really try to never do it.

05:44

But if you have no other option in the position

05:48

then you maybe cut a couple of days off the rehab time,

05:52

but we don't really like to take risks.

05:55

So, we will see when he's ready, until then Adrian is our goalie

06:01

and so far he did really well.

06:03

Chris Wilder was probably half-joking yesterday

06:07

when he said they'd probably have to have 10 or 11 defenders tomorrow...

06:11

We need to have 10 or 11 defenders!

06:14

Cos that's generally your ethos anyway, isn't it? All 11 defend from the front.

06:17

Everybody's responsible for everything, easy as that.

06:20

So that's how football is, when the other team has the ball

06:23

I don't see any reason why someone should not be involved in defending.

06:28

If you are played over, you can chase the guy from behind.

06:31

That’s the plan, that’s normal.

06:35

But hopefully we have the ball a lot and then we have to do some things with it.

06:41

We play against a compact formation,

06:43

but they are smart enough, they don’t only defend.

06:47

The goalkeeper is pretty long in his goal-kicks,

06:52

so it’s clear where a lot of the challenges will be for second balls,

06:57

that's already close to our goal.

06:59

We have to be really aware, these second-ball fights in football are now so important

07:04

and it’s all about being ready, having the right level of aggressiveness and stuff.

07:09

That’s so important and that's what we need to show there.

07:12

It’s not only about football - playing around and playing in behind.

07:16

It’s a complex job to do, but it’s not the first time we played against a team like this.

07:24

Sheffield are working together for a while now, you see everything is settled,

07:31

they know what they do - it’s quite impressive.

07:36

Eight points at this stage of the Premier League,

07:38

I think they would have bought that easily.

07:41

And they will go for 11 in this game, 100 per cent. It’s their stadium.

07:44

We want to make sure that if, then it must be the most difficult way.

07:50

Jürgen, has Alisson's recovery been quicker than you expected?

07:54

When you spoke about the seriousness of it at the time.

07:57

No, I'm not a doctor, I take the information they give me.

08:00

It was serious, obviously,

08:02

but about the time, what we expected I don't know, actually, anymore.

08:07

It's just in the last two weeks he progressed really, really well,

08:13

so credit to the medical department, obviously they did a good job with him,

08:19

they waited long enough until they started proper training with him again,

08:23

and then he could really go step by step.

08:26

But I have no clue anymore how long we said it would be. Do you know?

08:30

I think you said it was a couple of months or something.

08:33

A couple of months? How long has he been out now?

08:36

A couple of months.

08:38

LAUGHTER

08:39

Thanks, Mike(!)

08:41

Yeah, nice, thank you very much.

08:45

Yeah, spot-on.

08:48

We've spoken a lot about Virgil van Dijk and what a fabulous time of things

08:53

he's had since he's been at Liverpool, won various awards,

08:56

if you look at his partner at the moment, Joel Matip,

09:02

he's really progressed over the period of time since he's come into the team.

09:08

What do you think has made the difference for Joel? Because he's probably playing...

09:13

the best and most consistent form for Liverpool,

09:18

and he just appears to have matured now. What do you think has made the difference?

09:22

That's what happens in football, that's what happens with human beings,

09:25

with the challenges you have.

09:28

In an ideal world you grow with it, but Joel was always an incredible talent,

09:31

he played as an 18-year-old boy for Schalke in the Bundesliga already,

09:34

so that's not that easy.

09:36

Maybe the respect in England for the Bundesliga is not too big,

09:40

but it's a strong league and he played there and was always a standout for them.

09:45

A real fixed point in their defence, very early in his life.

09:50

And then you lack a bit of consistency, that can happen,

09:55

especially with his physical...

10:00

On one side it's a strength, on the other there are issues,

10:03

I'm tall as well, so that doesn't always look sensational when we move!

10:08

So that's what you have to learn, to deal with all these things,

10:13

but of course he grew and developed with the team, like we all did,

10:17

and in a world of big transfer fees, signing a player like Joel Matip on a free transfer is...

10:25

That's incredible, it was maybe one of the best pieces of business we've done

10:32

in the last years. So, all good, they played together but it's not...

10:37

When Joel played and Dejan played, not only with Virgil

10:43

but when they played they are really, really good players,

10:47

and we have no issue in that position - thank God.

10:49

That doesn't mean they are perfect and don't make mistakes, they will make mistakes,

10:53

but really not too often, and in the best case we then sort it with the others.

10:59

But, yes, Joel is in a really good moment, long, long, long may it continue,

11:06

that would be really cool.

11:08

How much has the performance at MK Dons in midweek of Harvey Elliott, Curtis Jones,

11:14

Ki-Jana Hoever and others maybe given you food for thought

11:19

that they could be closer to playing Premier League football

11:23

maybe quicker than you anticipated?

11:26

No, I think they are ready for that, that's always clear,

11:30

but you need to find the right moment.

11:32

And they have to learn and develop a lot.

11:36

Yes, it was really wonderful, a lot of situations were really nice,

11:39

I think for Harvey, he was the most obvious with the things he did on the pitch,

11:44

the two chances he had, or three chances, unlucky with the crossbar.

11:50

But, no, we were not in doubt about these boys,

11:58

we know exactly what we want to do with them and what we expect from them.

12:01

But the best news is they have all the time in the world

12:04

and they are part of a really strong squad.

12:06

It means it's not easy to come into a team like this,

12:10

but they are as close as they have to, that's really cool,

12:14

and we work a lot and work hard with them that they can make the next steps,

12:18

but what they need to bring is, they have to be patient.

12:21

But you see when you let them off the leash,

12:25

they are nice for some really nice football things.

12:31

That was the plan before, so it's nice to have them, but a long way to go

12:36

because we don't prepare them for one Premier League game,

12:40

we prepare them for a Premier League career,

12:42

in the best way at LFC, and that's what we want.

12:45

So, still a few steps to go, no problem with that,

12:48

but really nice signs on Wednesday, that's true.

12:55

How important is Wednesday night, giving game time to players

12:59

who have not been on the pitch that much?

13:03

Because frustration can start to grow.

13:07

It's very important, and as I said we have a really strong squad,

13:12

and the most important thing for a player is that he doesn't lose confidence.

13:16

That's normal, you lose rhythm if you don't play for three or four weeks,

13:21

if you cannot build on the last game and the last game,

13:25

and I think we could see that a little bit in the game,

13:29

but on the other side it's really very important that the boys stay confident,

13:33

because in the moment when you're a member of this squad,

13:36

you have to be confident.

13:38

Only about the fact that you're part of it, because we only have really strong players,

13:43

so it was cool that we could do that.

13:47

We will do that as long as possible, it depends on the injury situation and stuff

13:53

but we really try to keep them all on track.

13:57

Frustration is not so much an issue,

14:00

because it's a professional footballer's life, you have to do everything,

14:08

and sometimes you get nothing in the aspect that you're not in the line-up

14:14

or you're not even on the bench, that's part of the deal actually.

14:18

But, yes, rhythm-wise it was very, very important.

14:24

James Milner was influential in that game,

14:27

I'm just wondering how important his role is within the wider squad

14:32

and how important it is to get him tied down to a new contract?

14:38

Millie is unbelievably important, I have no problem to say it again and again

14:43

but I said it a couple of times.

14:49

He is Mr Professional, that’s how it is.

14:53

He is very, very serious in all the things he’s doing

14:56

but still a funny guy in the dressing room.

14:58

In a game like MK Dons, for example, you go there and play with five kids,

15:04

that’s good and nice, and you then have six first-team regulars on the pitch.

15:11

And the others didn’t even travel.

15:15

It could be kind of a feeling of, "Oh, we play MK Dons, nice, thank you very much, boss..."

15:20

But there’s no chance in the team as long as guys like James

15:25

or Adam [Lallana] or Hendo - if he would have been involved - are in the team,

15:29

because from the first moment - "If we are here, we give our everything."

15:36

He is a role model for all the young boys – and not only for the young boys.

15:40

He had an exceptional career so far,

15:43

I think we celebrated a couple of weeks ago,

15:45

500 games in the Premier League or something?

15:48

It's not too long ago, I think.

15:50

And he looks like he has a few more years in the locker, that’s really good.

15:57

But contract situations, not even when we talk about Millie, do we talk about it here.

16:04

That's how it is, but we are really happy to have him.

00:00

juergen safe to say we went expecting

00:01

that when you were three now how do you

00:03

explain being in complete control then

00:05

being pegged back and then needing to

00:06

find that response which you eventually

00:08

found how do I explain that I think it

00:12

was obvious maybe we left the very

00:16

successful path of the first 30 minutes

00:18

that was some of the best foot probably

00:19

played so far I would say it was against

00:21

how we also let bit later than very good

00:23

to organize team with a clear idea

00:26

identity we did everything but they

00:28

don't like in a on high speed if you

00:33

want score the three goals could have

00:36

scored more they change the system

00:39

that's not that's allowed not a not

00:44

really a problem usually but tonight it

00:45

was for us because we may be changed for

00:50

some reason the approach a little bit

00:55

like someone in controlling mode

00:57

somewhere in an attacking mode and other

01:00

positions were too hectic and the domain

01:01

problem was that we tried now to finish

01:05

our situations of through the middle of

01:06

the park that one midfielder less in

01:09

defensive because I took bit more risk

01:11

left and number 10 in between the lines

01:13

so they had wanted me to feel the lesson

01:16

we still try to to push through the

01:19

center lost the balls there they passed

01:21

the ball to the 10t could turn the bag

01:24

of opinion good turn count attack so

01:26

that changed the momentum of the game

01:28

and because of the specific story

01:31

history of Salzburg I would say because

01:33

they were not really bothered this is

01:34

that teams maybe a breakdown after three

01:36

nil at Anfield but they were not really

01:38

bothered we can't be open the door they

01:39

went they were running through chasing

01:43

through the door and there's called

01:46

their goal and then halftime we tried to

01:50

adjust but there was still our passes

01:56

all the goals they scored I think first

01:58

goal we lost the ball

01:59

easy was the second or third goal we

02:02

lost the ball easy so to counter text

02:04

when you are three one up that makes not

02:06

a lot of

02:08

but it happened was very important I

02:10

said it now to all the colleagues out

02:12

there there was a very important lesson

02:14

for us tonight but I prefer massively to

02:17

learn it in the game than to learn it

02:19

after the game because if you would have

02:20

lost 4-3 it would have been the same

02:21

lesson but now we won 4-3 so three

02:24

points and a lot to learn from and so

02:28

I'm I'm fine I know we are new before we

02:32

have to improve a lot but now everybody

02:34

knows it probably that's ok

02:36

we made it more intense than necessary

02:38

but we sorted it result wise three

02:41

points in the group came on so there now

02:46

recover and face Lester shifted like

02:51

that in the game though what is the key

02:52

to finding the way to win control the

02:56

game again evolve EP change system as

02:58

well um to give them a few questions

03:01

more questions but the problem was yeah

03:06

and one of the problem today maybe was

03:08

that the first half an hour the boys had

03:10

to work really hard for it but it felt

03:13

so easy possible left accelerate being

03:15

there hop space we I don't know how

03:19

often we had a midfielder in in a

03:21

completely free space was a Jinni was

03:23

it's audio we passed the ball through

03:24

the last line off of the fullback they

03:26

were completely free he could turn I

03:28

mean the only little thing they changed

03:30

was a change into a diamond and I wasn't

03:33

but then in a different areas with more

03:37

man orientated and yeah so you have

03:42

still to get appalled but be orientated

03:46

turn if there's no pressure and be felt

03:47

no pressure from everyone what's not

03:49

there so we pass all these balls back

03:50

ball right pop and then against and a

03:51

half and try to do something and we were

03:54

then two more no structure

03:55

I said was already shouting in first

03:58

half that they have to to use our

04:01

structure again but that's easier said

04:04

office Lee they're done and how's that a

04:08

lot of things to learn from a lot of

04:10

things to improve but still the target

04:13

before the game was winning 4-3 upon him

04:15

pinning and yeah now we did and so on

04:19

obviously five

04:20

and now let's carry on how important the

04:23

fans in those moments when yourself up

04:25

against a omens are always important so

04:28

they are always important that's how it

04:31

is I was in gaining a game like this is

04:35

very important as well that you

04:36

celebrate a challenge I mean we've been

04:38

a press polar whatever they celebrate

04:40

like a goal like a good of peen against

04:41

Barcelona whatever so I'm like this too

04:45

but that's obviously not that easy but

04:47

atmosphere was brilliant and after three

04:49

three obviously the people remembered

04:53

our people remember that word and

04:56

feeling ourselves something possible and

04:57

that's why it was very it was really

05:00

supportive and helped of course a lot

05:09

you

00:00

Jürgen, obviously quite a remarkable last couple of minutes,

00:04

and keeping your run going, but did you think it had got away from you

00:08

or were you still hopeful that you might get something?

00:14

Everyone will feel it in the season

00:17

that if you get a point against Leicester it will be a success for 95 per cent of all the teams.

00:22

So in a difficult week like we had, with a very intense game on Wednesday

00:29

and a really strong opponent, Leicester City obviously doesn’t have to play [in midweek]

00:34

- not yet, next year they will.

00:39

We start then with 60 exceptional minutes,

00:44

the first half was exceptional, we put them under pressure,

00:49

the energy level of the boys is just incredible,

00:53

how we do and do and do again. The only problem we had was that

00:56

we only scored one goal, and it was clear there will be a moment in the game

01:00

where Leicester probably will come up a little bit because our energy level dropped.

01:06

And for that, each goal you can score before helps massively, we had only one.

01:11

They came up, had more possession, when we had the ball we were not clear anymore -

01:18

we lost easy balls and were passing these square balls.

01:22

They didn’t even have to press, we just gave them the ball

01:27

and they had their counter-attacks, which is a big strength of them.

01:32

And then, like I said, they came up, scored their goal,

01:35

and after that it looked like the game calmed down.

01:41

It was not then that they were chasing the second, for example, it didn’t look like this.

01:46

We stayed in the game and we had the bigger chances again - Virg’s header, Robbo’s finish.

01:54

We had these moments and had a sensational counter-attack

02:01

with a really promising situation, or would have been, when Mo got knocked down.

02:08

And then we have the penalty situation, which is a penalty obviously,

02:14

and we scored the goal. To score a penalty you need somebody

02:18

who can keep his nerve, and Millie is obviously the right guy for that

02:20

after an impressive performance anyway.

02:25

And then...we won the game. That’s it.

02:29

From our point of view, we say if they win a game in the 94th minute

02:33

it just shows they're the kind of team that can go on and do things,

02:36

but from an analytical point of view

02:39

do you read anything into winning in these circumstances,

02:43

when it looked like...?

02:45

For me, after the 1-1 it didn’t look anymore like we are close to losing it, that’s how it is.

02:52

How I said, the game calmed down. We got more control again and that helps obviously.

02:57

I was not sure that we would win - how could I be? -

03:01

but it did not feel that we will lose as well.

03:03

How I said, a point against Leicester is not a catastrophe.

03:06

We don’t go for keeping this winning streak kind of alive,

03:11

we just want to win a football game and for this you have to respect all things.

03:20

If winning eight games in a row would be easy then a lot of teams

03:26

would have done it already - it’s not easy.

03:28

In that league it's not easy, with all the opponents we had it's not easy.

03:31

That’s really difficult, and of course the boys have at least a bit of belief always

03:39

because we experienced that in our common past from time to time.

03:46

But what...

03:50

..kind of effort they put in a game like this, that’s exceptional, absolutely exceptional.

03:54

I was asked already by a journalist about our defending, that it was not that good,

04:02

but, to be honest, I saw a lot of games

04:05

and I never saw a team defend Jamie Vardy better than we did today.

04:08

I think apart from the second half, when he had the situation with a long ball

04:15

and Dejan could not be there immediately, apart from that...

04:20

I didn’t see that so far,

04:22

because with the way they play it’s really difficult to do that.

04:25

Dejan and Virg, with the two full-backs, did incredibly well.

04:31

So, a lot of good things lead to a result usually, if you have a bit of luck.

04:36

I don’t see where we needed much luck, because it was a penalty,

04:40

and I’m not sure how many more chances Leicester had to score.

04:46

We don’t think we will win all the football games.

04:49

We didn’t think before the game that we will win this, we were only ready for a fight.

04:53

That’s it.

04:56

Jürgen, you mentioned Mo Salah's injury, have you got any update on that?

05:01

It's just a...

05:06

A challenge which I really don't understand, to be honest. I don't understand.

05:11

In what way?

05:13

How he can do it, because the ball is far away, it's a classical...

05:18

I don't know exactly how to say it, he's a player who is in full sprint,

05:25

if you bring him down without the ball around, for me it's only one colour.

05:30

But I know, I see it in your eyes that I'm probably the only one who sees it like this.

05:35

It's dangerous as hell, so...

05:42

I don't wanna cause the boy any problems with the foul, but he has to calm down.

05:49

It's not the first time, he has to calm down.

05:52

He's a super player, super development in the last one or two years at Leicester,

05:57

but these kind of challenges - no.

05:59

Because it's not obviously ugly, where you put it up front and everybody says red,

06:04

just from a football point of view, if you're quick, somebody needs to make sure for you

06:11

that everything isn't allowed to bring you down.

06:15

If somebody goes with the hand, it's a yellow card, but if somebody comes like this

06:19

and the ball is not even close, I don't know how that cannot be...

06:23

As a football manager, is that the sort of tackle that can cause a serious injury?

06:28

I don't have to be a football manager, I only need two eyes to see that.

06:33

You don't need to be educated.

06:39

Jürgen, you said James Milner is the right man to keep his nerve in that situation,

06:44

what is it about his mentality that lets him do that and also give the performance he did?

06:52

I’m really not sure if I’ve already said all the positive things about James Milner,

06:56

no problem to do it again. Not only today, in general, how incredibly important he is.

07:03

Today it was a super game but not even Millie can play 12 games in a row or whatever,

07:11

it's just too demanding and all that stuff.

07:15

But yeah, very good performance, the pass for the first goal is just smart.

07:22

Unfortunately you need to have a few games in your legs

07:25

probably to know about the situation, but we had a lot of these moments.

07:30

We played a few smart passes for the boys.

07:33

We obviously changed formation a little bit, we brought Mo in the centre,

07:37

Sadio and Bobby more in the position 10

07:41

[against] the opponent, who could train a full week to prepare for us, which we cannot do.

07:47

We had a 20-minute session to prepare for Leicester.

07:50

We changed our shape as well but then you need the players who use this.

07:57

So Mo obviously running in behind.

07:59

But now we have two players in between, which is incredibly well.

08:03

But on the other side, when you get the ball

08:05

and you see Evans played a really, really good game,

08:09

but speed-wise he cannot deal with Sadio.

08:13

Of course, if you see that and pass the ball there, that’s just smart.

08:17

It was a bit lucky, of course, Evans can touch the ball as well

08:23

and there would be no chance anymore.

08:25

But we have to try these things and it makes Millie really special,

08:29

because he’s obviously prepared for a game, not only physically.

08:37

For all the quality you've got in your team, Jürgen,

08:40

how gratifying was it to see the winning goal come from a player chasing a lost cause

08:45

so deep into injury time? Because it looked like it was gonna be the goalkeeper's ball.

08:51

He just kept on going.

08:53

Exceptional, absolutely exceptional.

08:56

I couldn’t speak about one player who is not in a good shape at the moment,

09:00

but of course it's very important Div came on,

09:04

Sadio was still there [after] a really, really tough game

09:07

and was still there to make these decisive runs.

09:13

Div is in a sensational shape.

09:15

So we are there and really in and around the situations, that’s good.

09:20

Without that - come on, we don’t have to talk about that.

09:22

We are not overly positive,

09:24

it’s not that I sit here and have problems to keep the arms down, to be honest.

09:27

It’s just we respect the hard work we have to do, and so far, so good,

09:32

but 30 games to come.

09:35

We are not fussed really by the situation that people talk to us

09:40

about the winning streak or whatever.

09:42

[We’re] really in the game and then you can play like the boys did today.

09:48

They didn’t look a second like a team who won so many games

09:51

that they don’t have the desire anymore to win another one.

09:54

It looked like they had never won a game before, and I love that fact.

09:57

The stadium atmosphere was brilliant,

09:59

1-1 and then everything was positive in the stadium, that’s just so helpful.

10:04

It was all over a really good performance of the whole Liverpool family.

10:12

But now the boys travel literally all over the world

10:16

and hopefully they come back healthy

10:21

and then we prepare Manchester United.

00:00

Jürgen, obviously quite a remarkable last couple of minutes,

00:04

and keeping your run going, but did you think it had got away from you

00:08

or were you still hopeful that you might get something?

00:14

Everyone will feel it in the season

00:17

that if you get a point against Leicester it will be a success for 95 per cent of all the teams.

00:22

So in a difficult week like we had, with a very intense game on Wednesday

00:29

and a really strong opponent, Leicester City obviously doesn’t have to play [in midweek]

00:34

- not yet, next year they will.

00:39

We start then with 60 exceptional minutes,

00:44

the first half was exceptional, we put them under pressure,

00:49

the energy level of the boys is just incredible,

00:53

how we do and do and do again. The only problem we had was that

00:56

we only scored one goal, and it was clear there will be a moment in the game

01:00

where Leicester probably will come up a little bit because our energy level dropped.

01:06

And for that, each goal you can score before helps massively, we had only one.

01:11

They came up, had more possession, when we had the ball we were not clear anymore -

01:18

we lost easy balls and were passing these square balls.

01:22

They didn’t even have to press, we just gave them the ball

01:27

and they had their counter-attacks, which is a big strength of them.

01:32

And then, like I said, they came up, scored their goal,

01:35

and after that it looked like the game calmed down.

01:41

It was not then that they were chasing the second, for example, it didn’t look like this.

01:46

We stayed in the game and we had the bigger chances again - Virg’s header, Robbo’s finish.

01:54

We had these moments and had a sensational counter-attack

02:01

with a really promising situation, or would have been, when Mo got knocked down.

02:08

And then we have the penalty situation, which is a penalty obviously,

02:14

and we scored the goal. To score a penalty you need somebody

02:18

who can keep his nerve, and Millie is obviously the right guy for that

02:20

after an impressive performance anyway.

02:25

And then...we won the game. That’s it.

02:29

From our point of view, we say if they win a game in the 94th minute

02:33

it just shows they're the kind of team that can go on and do things,

02:36

but from an analytical point of view

02:39

do you read anything into winning in these circumstances,

02:43

when it looked like...?

02:45

For me, after the 1-1 it didn’t look anymore like we are close to losing it, that’s how it is.

02:52

How I said, the game calmed down. We got more control again and that helps obviously.

02:57

I was not sure that we would win - how could I be? -

03:01

but it did not feel that we will lose as well.

03:03

How I said, a point against Leicester is not a catastrophe.

03:06

We don’t go for keeping this winning streak kind of alive,

03:11

we just want to win a football game and for this you have to respect all things.

03:20

If winning eight games in a row would be easy then a lot of teams

03:26

would have done it already - it’s not easy.

03:28

In that league it's not easy, with all the opponents we had it's not easy.

03:31

That’s really difficult, and of course the boys have at least a bit of belief always

03:39

because we experienced that in our common past from time to time.

03:46

But what...

03:50

..kind of effort they put in a game like this, that’s exceptional, absolutely exceptional.

03:54

I was asked already by a journalist about our defending, that it was not that good,

04:02

but, to be honest, I saw a lot of games

04:05

and I never saw a team defend Jamie Vardy better than we did today.

04:08

I think apart from the second half, when he had the situation with a long ball

04:15

and Dejan could not be there immediately, apart from that...

04:20

I didn’t see that so far,

04:22

because with the way they play it’s really difficult to do that.

04:25

Dejan and Virg, with the two full-backs, did incredibly well.

04:31

So, a lot of good things lead to a result usually, if you have a bit of luck.

04:36

I don’t see where we needed much luck, because it was a penalty,

04:40

and I’m not sure how many more chances Leicester had to score.

04:46

We don’t think we will win all the football games.

04:49

We didn’t think before the game that we will win this, we were only ready for a fight.

04:53

That’s it.

04:56

Jürgen, you mentioned Mo Salah's injury, have you got any update on that?

05:01

It's just a...

05:06

A challenge which I really don't understand, to be honest. I don't understand.

05:11

In what way?

05:13

How he can do it, because the ball is far away, it's a classical...

05:18

I don't know exactly how to say it, he's a player who is in full sprint,

05:25

if you bring him down without the ball around, for me it's only one colour.

05:30

But I know, I see it in your eyes that I'm probably the only one who sees it like this.

05:35

It's dangerous as hell, so...

05:42

I don't wanna cause the boy any problems with the foul, but he has to calm down.

05:49

It's not the first time, he has to calm down.

05:52

He's a super player, super development in the last one or two years at Leicester,

05:57

but these kind of challenges - no.

05:59

Because it's not obviously ugly, where you put it up front and everybody says red,

06:04

just from a football point of view, if you're quick, somebody needs to make sure for you

06:11

that everything isn't allowed to bring you down.

06:15

If somebody goes with the hand, it's a yellow card, but if somebody comes like this

06:19

and the ball is not even close, I don't know how that cannot be...

06:23

As a football manager, is that the sort of tackle that can cause a serious injury?

06:28

I don't have to be a football manager, I only need two eyes to see that.

06:33

You don't need to be educated.

06:39

Jürgen, you said James Milner is the right man to keep his nerve in that situation,

06:44

what is it about his mentality that lets him do that and also give the performance he did?

06:52

I’m really not sure if I’ve already said all the positive things about James Milner,

06:56

no problem to do it again. Not only today, in general, how incredibly important he is.

07:03

Today it was a super game but not even Millie can play 12 games in a row or whatever,

07:11

it's just too demanding and all that stuff.

07:15

But yeah, very good performance, the pass for the first goal is just smart.

07:22

Unfortunately you need to have a few games in your legs

07:25

probably to know about the situation, but we had a lot of these moments.

07:30

We played a few smart passes for the boys.

07:33

We obviously changed formation a little bit, we brought Mo in the centre,

07:37

Sadio and Bobby more in the position 10

07:41

[against] the opponent, who could train a full week to prepare for us, which we cannot do.

07:47

We had a 20-minute session to prepare for Leicester.

07:50

We changed our shape as well but then you need the players who use this.

07:57

So Mo obviously running in behind.

07:59

But now we have two players in between, which is incredibly well.

08:03

But on the other side, when you get the ball

08:05

and you see Evans played a really, really good game,

08:09

but speed-wise he cannot deal with Sadio.

08:13

Of course, if you see that and pass the ball there, that’s just smart.

08:17

It was a bit lucky, of course, Evans can touch the ball as well

08:23

and there would be no chance anymore.

08:25

But we have to try these things and it makes Millie really special,

08:29

because he’s obviously prepared for a game, not only physically.

08:37

For all the quality you've got in your team, Jürgen,

08:40

how gratifying was it to see the winning goal come from a player chasing a lost cause

08:45

so deep into injury time? Because it looked like it was gonna be the goalkeeper's ball.

08:51

He just kept on going.

08:53

Exceptional, absolutely exceptional.

08:56

I couldn’t speak about one player who is not in a good shape at the moment,

09:00

but of course it's very important Div came on,

09:04

Sadio was still there [after] a really, really tough game

09:07

and was still there to make these decisive runs.

09:13

Div is in a sensational shape.

09:15

So we are there and really in and around the situations, that’s good.

09:20

Without that - come on, we don’t have to talk about that.

09:22

We are not overly positive,

09:24

it’s not that I sit here and have problems to keep the arms down, to be honest.

09:27

It’s just we respect the hard work we have to do, and so far, so good,

09:32

but 30 games to come.

09:35

We are not fussed really by the situation that people talk to us

09:40

about the winning streak or whatever.

09:42

[We’re] really in the game and then you can play like the boys did today.

09:48

They didn’t look a second like a team who won so many games

09:51

that they don’t have the desire anymore to win another one.

09:54

It looked like they had never won a game before, and I love that fact.

09:57

The stadium atmosphere was brilliant,

09:59

1-1 and then everything was positive in the stadium, that’s just so helpful.

10:04

It was all over a really good performance of the whole Liverpool family.

10:12

But now the boys travel literally all over the world

10:16

and hopefully they come back healthy

10:21

and then we prepare Manchester United.

00:00

About the VAR decision, what's your take?

00:04

I would really be interested what you all think about it...

00:09

Oh, I know, but I know already what I think.

00:10

You looked angry about it.

00:13

No, not at first, I calmed everyone down pretty much,

00:17

because I saw immediately...

00:19

I'm not sure if he can admit that, but Mr Atkinson,

00:23

you saw it in the first moments, then he saw it could be a goal,

00:27

then they scored the goal, and immediately he showed VAR.

00:30

So my coaches were already on their toes, and I said, "Calm down, VAR is checking."

00:34

and I was 100 per cent sure VAR would overrule it.

00:39

But now you see we have the problem.

00:42

So the ref let the game run because he has VAR,

00:49

but the VAR says then it was not clear,

00:54

so, "It could say it was not a foul, so I don’t overrule it."

00:58

This makes not too much sense, we don’t get anything back from that

01:02

but it's a clear VAR issue in how we deal with it in the moment.

01:07

I am not angry or whatever, it's just...wow.

01:12

I saw it clearly, it was a foul and nothing else.

01:15

You know in England sometimes with challenges

01:18

you say, "Come on, it's proper football" or whatever.

01:20

It was a foul.

01:22

I am sure Mr Atkinson would have whistled if there was no VAR, but now we let it go

01:26

because somebody else can make the decision,

01:29

but somebody else is not making the decision, because he says, "Yeah..."

01:33

So like the penalty Man City didn't get yesterday.

01:36

Come on, that's a 100 per cent penalty and nothing else.

01:40

The hands are there, he pushes him down, and they say, "Yeah, but....VAR.

01:45

"Not clear enough that I overrule you, so we have to make..."

01:49

They sit in the studio, they see it,

01:52

come on, just take it away and everything is fine.

01:54

Like it was with our goal. I didn't see it back, I only heard,

01:56

that both players were there with the hand,

01:59

and when both are there and the other one is first,

02:02

it should have been allowed. I don't know 100 per cent if that's right or not.

02:05

Somebody told me.

02:07

We cannot change it anymore, but pretty much everything went against us,

02:12

our own performance in the first half as well,

02:14

and we still didn’t get beat and could have won the game, so...

02:18

With this part of the assessment I am fine, but with the performance of the first half,

02:23

of course not. That’s just not how it should be.

02:25

It’s clear that it’s easier for United in a situation like that, coming here, playing 5-3-2

02:31

and really properly fight and everybody is happy about that, easy to excite the crowd.

02:39

We were not really there, we did not get the momentum of the first half -

02:44

they had it, but we still had the biggest chance of the first half with the counter-attack

02:49

when Sadio plays the ball to Bobby.

02:51

I wouldn’t say it was a ‘no-brainer’, but it was a big chance.

02:57

Then at half-time we could adjust a few things

03:00

and it was immediately better through little position changes and we scored a goal.

03:09

In the end we have to be happy with the point, that’s clear,

03:13

but we are not happy with the performance overall.

03:16

But that’s OK, that’s sometimes like it is.

03:20

Not happy with the overall performance

03:22

but are you pleased with the impact your subs had?

03:24

Yeah, very important today that we could do it like that.

03:29

that the boys are in the shape that they are.

03:32

Coming on, being fresh, doing the job, being immediately in the game,

03:35

doing the job, being in between the lines.

03:37

The set-up of United was really clear, they were all with an outstanding attitude today

03:43

and it was ‘pass the ball there’,

03:46

Young is jumping on Trent and stuff like that because we were not really inspired.

03:51

We did all the predictable things

03:54

and they could defend the predictable things - that’s how it is.

03:56

We were not at all unpredictable, when we could have turned the other way around,

04:00

because we were not orientated, like kind of impressed with the challenges they made,

04:05

we didn’t play real football.

04:07

But then with just Hendo a bit higher we then immediately had the ball

04:11

and then, first, the two guys in between the lines,

04:14

which helped massively and caused them problems.

04:18

We didn't have chance after chance, but we deserved that goal,

04:22

I think we are all agreed about that.

04:24

Then Naby was on, helped as well, fresh legs, being there, passing safe

04:29

and not always doing the obvious things, moving higher and passing the ball,

04:36

and that’s how the goal happened.

04:38

We can pass the ball to Robbo and he has to run sideways

04:43

and cannot cross the ball, or you can pass it exactly in that way

04:47

and he can make the cross with his first touch and we can score the goal.

04:50

So the little details are important.

04:52

We were better with the three boys coming on, that helped a lot

04:56

and I’m happy about that,

04:59

especially, of course, about the fact that Adam scored this goal, a very important one.

05:04

All good.

05:08

Jürgen, you've been here five times now without winning,

05:12

you mentioned United's style, does it frustrate you the way they were playing against you?

05:17

Why should it frustrate me?

05:19

I’m not the person who should be frustrated by Man United’s style.

05:22

It's just a fact when we come here.

05:30

This year, last year and the year before - they just defend, that’s how it is.

05:35

It’s OK and not a criticism, it’s just a fact. You see it, everybody is happy.

05:40

When you think about when United plays against Liverpool,

05:43

you think both teams are trying like this and that, but it’s not.

05:48

Again, the quality - we are the one team,

05:53

everybody is on their toes when United plays against us.

05:57

That’s why, with the quality they have, set up like they set up, it’s really difficult.

06:03

That’s no excuse, we expect really to do better,

06:05

I thought we could do better today, but we didn’t.

06:08

But you cannot play like this against each team, obviously,

06:11

like the way they played today.

06:13

How I said, it’s nothing for me to speak about.

06:17

Is that a compliment to you, that they...?

06:21

Yeah, we don't have to say it's a compliment, it's just...

06:27

We are a good team and if we play against somebody,

06:29

it is normal people think about how they can stop us. That’s how it is.

06:33

I think we had a big say in that in the first half,

06:35

we stopped ourselves pretty much...by ourselves.

06:38

But, of course, United defended really well

06:42

and then they have the speed with James and Rashford, that's just uncomfortable.

06:49

However you want to protect it, they only chip the ball in behind

06:54

and then the race is on, and that’s not cool.

06:59

But that’s only one part and we defended that OK.

07:01

You cannot defend that perfect,

07:03

because you lose the ball, bang - then they shoot it in behind.

07:05

We should have played much better football, that’s what we expect of ourselves.

07:10

So no criticism or judgement of United, it’s just about us.

07:18

Jürgen, presumably you weren't expecting to win all 38 games,

07:22

so is it just a case of ticking off the matches and seeing where you are with ten to go?

07:30

Because you're still in a very good position.

07:33

I don't think that far, to be honest.

07:35

If you look back on a season and say

07:38

where was it possible to lose a point or two or whatever,

07:42

for us United is a place [that can happen].

07:46

There are worse things that can happen than getting a point here.

07:49

Some teams will lose here, 100 per cent. They will find [themselves] back on track

07:54

and all that stuff, and when all of their players are back that’s a real force.

07:57

We never thought about the 17 games [winning streak]

08:03

and now we will not now start thinking about the one which we didn’t win.

08:08

We spoke about it already, because we have a game on Wednesday.

08:11

We expect much more from ourselves, but the result is the result of the performance.

08:14

We could have won today, but it was not like we were really unlucky that we didn’t win.

08:19

We have to play better football, then we deserve to win a game more.

08:23

If you deserve it more, it's more likely that you'll do it,

08:27

and today we deserved a point and could have won, but that's not enough at United.

08:35

Jürgen, just on the disallowed goal, as a manager how frustrating is it

08:41

that VAR is supposed to be there to reduce these controversial incidents,

08:46

and yet here today...

08:48

To be honest, I really think the goal we scored is a general thing we have to talk about,

08:55

but we cannot talk about every VAR decision.

08:58

How the process is, that's important.

09:00

I cannot now change it and say, "I want that to be a penalty and that's not,

09:03

"that's handball and that's not handball."

09:06

I cannot do that and I will not do that.

09:09

So in general I think it's good that we have VAR.

09:14

In the moment it looks like the only thing where it really works 100 per cent is handball.

09:17

Because they made the rule that if a hand is somehow involved in a goal - disallowed.

09:23

So that's really easy now, you touch the ball in whatever moment - bang.

09:27

Offside, it works pretty well I would say, even if people are not happy

09:32

that now this much offside is offside, but for me, I can accept that easily.

09:35

But the process that the ref makes the decision, or not a decision,

09:40

because they have VAR, and then VAR says, "No, it's fine" - that doesn't work.

09:46

Sorry?

09:48

It's confusing.

09:49

I'm not sure if it's confusing, I would say it's easy to change,

09:52

on the pitch the ref is deciding, but then the ref thinks, "Let it run, we have VAR."

09:58

And then VAR said, "You let it run, so I won't overrule it

10:01

"because it wasn't an obvious mistake."

10:04

Does that make sense? I'm not sure if my English is good enough,

10:07

but that's the problem in that specific situation.

10:11

You let it run, you think, "Play on, we have VAR",

10:15

VAR is saying, "You let it play on, so..."

10:17

That's the problem. The other things, handball and stuff, we cannot change.

10:21

I want clarity in offside and all these things,

10:25

goal-line technology and all that stuff helps, absolutely,

10:29

but as long as people have so much influence...

10:32

Because now VAR isn't the problem, the person is the problem.

10:36

You see it, but you don't make a decision - that makes no sense.

10:40

We have to, whatever, make the decision, you have three different angles -

10:44

"Oh, yes - bang."

10:46

You saw it back, do you think it was a foul on Divock?

10:49

So how can he not say it's a foul then? For me it was so clear, and you think...

10:53

I was 100 per cent sure, I calmed the whole bench down, "VAR is in charge",

10:58

and then I was so surprised that I couldn't even be angry afterwards,

11:02

I was like, "Wow, that's now a massive misunderstanding."

00:00

you can judging by the score line it

00:02

seemed quite an easy win but you seem

00:03

quite animated on the touch line what

00:06

did you make of the performance tonight

00:08

good moments and there's a good moments

00:10

very good start now the 10 15 maybe

00:17

minutes

00:18

absolutely okay exactly you have to do

00:20

it being read I said I've been a 4-4-2

00:23

so it was for me if you press we had to

00:25

play around bah-bah-bah but we were

00:27

really flexible we did that well didn't

00:29

create too much but what's exactly

00:31

you'll keep them busy

00:33

pretty much find the gaps pass it

00:37

through plasma hide all that stuff so

00:38

that was the plan obviously and it

00:40

worked for 10 I was at 15 minutes okay

00:43

and then not anymore because we lost

00:45

completely unexpected balls which we

00:48

were not ready for information which is

00:49

not possible because if you're white

00:51

formation for all that stuff and you

00:52

lose a ball in the center who knows too

00:54

many of them

00:55

sometimes we took in the wrong moment

00:57

the risk so passive one two in a very in

01:00

a very tight space make sure it's not

01:02

too much sense we're not clear enough

01:04

lost his balls had to defend them but

01:08

likes to run for it it got a bit of a

01:12

momentum if you want after that start

01:16

completely unnecessary but that what

01:18

happened and so it was a pretty stiff

01:22

first half and then we could show the

01:26

boys a couple of spaces which they could

01:29

use maybe should use in the second half

01:31

yeah then we scored a second goal

01:33

pyruvate after the first goal was very

01:35

brilliant but a signal was even nicer

01:37

all goals were unbelievable

01:39

and it's called a second and then it was

01:43

like most proper knock for gank and it

01:48

looked like and so was called third or

01:50

fourth and yeah considered one which is

01:52

not cool but it's not a mess in our

01:54

biggest problem in the world so we won

01:56

the game job done that's it thank you

02:03

GOx really I mean to get two goals in

02:06

the second one sublime goal so just

02:09

absolutely great moment for him a box of

02:11

performance was I would say exactly like

02:13

to perform

02:13

of the teams of the goats were great but

02:16

all the rest could have been better so

02:17

that's how it is it's no problem but

02:20

yeah to go through a sensation and very

02:23

important for us obviously one wonderful

02:24

Sunday loss on him Adam scored the goal

02:27

and now Oakes called two goals which is

02:29

really nice so no absolutely great great

02:34

story gang surprise here with with a

02:39

4-4-2 look if they pay a 4-2-3-1 a 4 4 1

02:44

1 1 in very a lot of moments these

02:50

systems are completely the same the only

02:52

difference is what was today the

02:53

offensive part obviously with a pretty

03:00

tall play on the pitch so and yeah that

03:03

gave that bus a smart idea

03:06

it's not the first time her teams do

03:07

that against us but bring the ball there

03:09

we had we've you cannot be in the first

03:10

ball constant all the time we tried not

03:14

to make foul stuff like this one of the

03:16

win the challenge but then of course you

03:17

can you can put his body in there and

03:21

then for the second bolts and we all

03:23

have to fight constant for a second one

03:25

comfortable it was not a surprise I

03:27

think if hutch would have played that

03:29

would have been different but a

03:30

defending would have been the same

03:31

pretty much that our two upfront

03:33

defendant together so no we didn't

03:37

expect it but it was now not a massive

03:38

surprise presumably Joe Gomez what was

03:46

the thinking behind that and wasn't any

03:48

Robertson injured or is he okay and he's

03:50

okay and picked over Joe oh I didn't see

03:56

it like that to be honest am I only

03:58

picked milli and now Trent Trent is when

04:04

did we get the message Tuesday morning

04:08

that trend so we came a little overnight

04:10

so it was not a long time it baby wanted

04:13

to change as as little as possible and

04:17

so Millie then in the way we wanted to

04:20

play was the clear number one solution

04:24

for that moment but

04:25

after yeah 15 minutes already it was

04:29

clear that we tried to change again and

04:32

bring you on a pitch and Joe did really

04:33

well it really where when he was look

04:35

confident look clear was that was good

04:37

so yeah that was the only reason not

04:40

nothing against Joe okay any final ones

04:44

guys I'm traveling Dom I think has got

04:47

the final I forget to bring the

04:49

microphone down the front I think if

04:50

anyone could just catch my if not we're

04:52

gonna call us sorry to ask this but and

04:55

the club issued a very strong statement

04:56

before the game there was a banner in

04:58

the away and that was pretty unsavory

05:01

just wonder whether if you had anything

05:03

to add about the club statement or no

05:05

because I didn't see it yet and I herby

05:09

we gave already a statement so that's I

05:11

have nothing to add on

05:20

you

00:01

Jürgen, a very strong response to going behind...

00:10

I'm absolutely pleased, but to be honest, I expect it as well.

00:14

An early goal is obviously not the best thing that can happen,

00:19

but sometimes it makes one thing clear: game on.

00:25

That’s exactly what we expected Tottenham to do, being very compact,

00:31

being very aggressive, chasing us.

00:37

We lost that ball in midfield, they had a counter-attack and that’s it.

00:40

It was a bit unlucky for us because Ali made first a save

00:45

and then Harry [Kane] was there.

00:49

So, I am pleased, but I expect it as well. The game I loved, a super game.

00:57

It was just how football should look, how you should play

01:02

against a really strong, good, organised side with the threat constantly in your mind

01:08

that each ball you lose will possibly end up in front of your own goal.

01:11

The counter-press was exceptional, it was kind of...back.

01:19

That was the plan today - we wanted to be really strong,

01:23

especially in that department,

01:27

because it was clear we probably might be dominant but that means you lose balls.

01:32

You cannot finish each situation off and then the counter-press must be there.

01:39

I loved that, that was really, really good.

01:41

So we scored... Oh, first they had a big chance in the second half.

01:45

I told the boys at half-time, the only problem in this game so far is the result -

01:53

apart from that, it’s good.

01:59

We tried to adapt in a couple of situations,

02:02

they set a few traps for us in their possession,

02:06

how they wanted to do it, so we wanted to adjust there a little bit.

02:10

They had the big chance [for Son], but it was only a long kick,

02:15

not even a pass I think.

02:17

Dejan misjudged it in one moment, thought he could let it bounce,

02:22

and then Son is away and Ali made a very special save.

02:27

I think he didn’t touch the ball but he was so big in that moment

02:31

and that made life kind of uncomfortable for Son.

02:36

He still finished it really good, but luckily enough for us it was the crossbar.

02:42

Then again, we were in charge, we pushed them back,

02:46

played really good football, created chances in the first and second half,

02:50

super saves from the goalie of Tottenham - wow, what a game he had.

02:56

The first goal we scored, I loved, because in other games

03:03

maybe when the striker goes down and everybody is shouting for a penalty,

03:09

there are maybe players around who switch off a little bit

03:13

but Hendo was not bothered by that and finished that situation off.

03:17

Really important, really nice.

03:19

The second goal is a sensational counter-press situation of Sadio -

03:23

having the ball, losing it, losing it twice, coming in front of the opponent

03:27

and then he kicks your calf. That is a super, super situation.

03:33

Yeah, we won it, we deserved it and I am really happy about the performance.

03:49

How did your question start?

03:58

Was it Liverpool's most intense display of the season?

04:01

That's possible, of course.

04:07

Speed and intensity for players like this is a lot about the momentum,

04:11

if you don’t think too much about it

04:14

then you can run like they can run, even more than today.

04:17

In the stats running-wise, we are not up in the table.

04:22

Intensity runs yes, sprints yes, but not in general because we have the ball quite a lot -

04:28

we had nearly 70 per cent possession today, I think.

04:31

You need these intense runs in the moment when you switch sides,

04:36

then Trent has to speed up, Robbo has to speed up,

04:38

whoever has the ball has to speed up. That’s important,

04:41

but it’s not so tiring that you think it is not possible.

04:44

If you don’t get really in the game then the same run feels doubly intense.

04:51

That was the best sign of the game today: being 1-0 down can exactly change that

04:57

and now you try to chase the game immediately.

05:01

We didn’t chase it, we just played it.

05:03

Very often in football the result is the result of the performance, and today it worked out.

05:13

The performance was really super, really, really good. I liked it a lot.

05:19

In a difficult game, being 1-0 down against Tottenham

05:24

with the strength they have in counter-attack is really tough,

05:28

so the boys deserve a lot of credit for that today.

05:36

How's Mo? Is it serious or...?

05:41

No. It’s the ankle, the ankle he has struggled with since the Leicester game.

05:48

It’s good, but the longer the game goes the muscles get a bit tired, stuff like this,

05:53

[and] if you get a knock on it then you feel it more

05:56

and it makes no sense to try to push it through because we had other players,

06:00

still options to change, and that’s what we did.

06:05

No, nothing serious.

06:11

It seemed they were bringing Son quite high up in the first half,

06:16

was there a tactical tweak to get Trent in the game more in the second half?

06:21

That’s what we thought when we saw the line-up, that they'd do it like this,

06:25

but I think Son was pretty busy with Trent, to be honest.

06:28

He was constantly on his bike. But, yes, of course it makes sense

06:33

to put somebody there in the shadow of Trent, because if you leave him alone -

06:36

which they never did - then we have pretty good crosses, to be honest.

06:43

On the other side you have to protect it, but, yes, it’s true, that’s what they did.

06:48

In the last seven or eight minutes, when it got a bit more difficult for us,

06:56

we wanted to kind of control the game, but now, after that high-intensity game,

07:02

it’s not endurance or whatever,

07:04

it’s just [about trying] to keep kind of a rhythm and not to lose the rhythm.

07:09

They now chased the game, they used the width,

07:12

we changed and brought Joe [Gomez on] and [put] Trent a little bit higher,

07:18

but that didn’t really help because we still couldn’t defend the diagonal balls.

07:22

That can just happen but that’s a big challenge in football,

07:27

playing a game like this with only being one goal up and the opponent is Tottenham,

07:32

who changed completely offensively, it can get a bit scrappy,

07:36

but I am completely fine with it.

07:38

Ali had two proper saves, I think, in that period, so I am completely fine with it.

07:45

Jürgen, is this your most impressive display of the season so far?

07:56

I don’t know exactly. I loved a lot of games already this season,

08:01

the Arsenal game was a good one as well, to be honest.

08:05

But we need to play really, really well and I got already the questions:

08:10

"You’re now on 28 points, blah, blah, blah...",

08:13

but you only have to think about what would have happened

08:16

if we would have lost today and how the questions would have been.

08:19

We know exactly what we have to do.

08:23

We have to be focused and concentrated on all the specific games -

08:27

next one Arsenal, then Aston Villa, then Genk, then Man City,

08:31

then again international games, and then a very busy December and stuff like this.

08:39

A lot to come, but so far, so good.

00:00

How would you describe that Sadio Mane goal?

00:04

What sort of emotions did you feel?

00:07

The best possible in football.

00:12

Really satisfying. The routine [for Mane's goal], we'd tried before a couple of times

00:18

and we thought it could be a space where we could make a little advantage.

00:21

It was not the only routine we had,

00:22

but it was one I saw in the game two or three times before.

00:25

We worked yesterday on that and then if you can use it

00:28

in a very decisive moment, then it's really good.

00:31

Sadio crossed the ball for Robbo's goal in a sensational way,

00:36

and then being there for that goal after the situations he had in the game

00:42

when he got a yellow card...

00:47

I think when you see it back, it's for sure not diving.

00:50

There is contact, but it is the decision you have to accept.

00:54

In the moment, then the crowd takes you a little

00:56

and try to make you even more insecure -

00:59

but that's obviously not possible with Sadio.

01:02

He stayed in the game, got the yellow card there,

01:04

but still stayed in the game, even defensively.

01:08

Very good.

01:10

Would you also describe today's game as the hardest Liverpool has played this season?

01:16

I didn't play it, so I don't know, but we made it difficult for ourselves.

01:22

We started playing football...good,

01:27

but not exactly like we should have done.

01:31

Aston Villa were ready today for a proper fight, a proper battle, defend with all they have,

01:37

try to find spaces for counter-attacks and be there and have good set-pieces.

01:40

We played good football but didn't finish the situations,

01:43

and then we conceded a goal, then it is not so easy to change these...wrong decisions,

01:50

this wrong path, immediately.

01:52

So we needed a bit of time, but we had good chances as well.

01:55

I don't think they had too many, but we had good chances.

01:58

Second half then we started immediately much more...

02:07

..aggressive in the right manner,

02:09

our counter-press was better and stuff like that.

02:13

Then we could change twice, fresh legs and shooting from distance -

02:18

Ox helps massively with situations like that.

02:21

We brought Sadio to the right side, Ox left in the half-space,

02:24

opening the space for Robbo then going inside. That was really good.

02:32

I think, of course, it's lucky when you score these goals, but I think if you watch the game,

02:37

then if one team deserved to win it, then it is us.

02:40

But I can imagine how bad Aston Villa feel because with all they did today

02:45

they would have deserved something, but that's how it is sometimes.

02:51

A couple of things. One is the mentality of the team, even in the 87th minute,

02:58

to keep trying, but was there ever a point in the game where you thought

03:03

it was gonna be one of those days, because you had a goal disallowed in the first half,

03:07

and the clock was against you and everything,

03:10

did you think yourself that the game had gone at any point?

03:13

I don't have time to think about things like this, to be honest.

03:17

I am not there to feel happy and disappointed and sad and angry or whatever.

03:21

Yes, sometimes I am angry, but not because I plan it.

03:24

Sometimes I am disappointed, but not because I plan it.

03:26

I never thought a second about...

03:29

'did we lose already?', or 'can we win it still?'

03:34

It's not like this. We just have to try to score, that's everything -

03:37

and that's what obviously we tried.

03:40

It's not that I think now that we have had a couple of comebacks,

03:46

"Ah, today there will be another comeback" - how can you think that?

03:51

But we know it's possible, everybody knows it's possible.

03:55

But we really know it, the boys tried it.

04:00

I think we got the free-kick with Trent,

04:03

then somebody in the wall [deflected it with a] header,

04:08

and then that was the corner when we scored.

04:10

So that's football, you need to have these situations.

04:14

The clarity of mind that they have to keep playing in these high-pressure situations,

04:21

how do they do it?

04:23

We don't have any alternatives, what can we do?

04:26

Do we say, "OK, today it's too hard"?

04:30

It would've been a tough game anyway

04:32

because of the quality of Aston Villa, but we helped a little bit with...

04:38

Is 'playful' a word? When kids are just...

04:42

It looked good, but I didn't like it.

04:45

Yes, it's good football, but in the end you have to finish it off -

04:48

and we didn't finish it off. We had one counter-pressing situation after 10 minutes,

04:51

we didn't win the ball back, but had five backheels already.

04:57

That's not a percentage I like.

04:59

But it's all good, these things can happen

05:03

and it's not a massive mistake, it's just the wrong path.

05:06

Then you concede the goal and now it's getting serious, now we have to be here.

05:10

We still have to learn, still have to improve - and we do and we will, I know that.

05:15

Sometimes you need to get knocks, and we got knocks a lot already.

05:18

For little mistakes we got really big knocks. But in the end,

05:21

in the moments so far we could sort it most of the time and it's OK.

05:27

Yes, of course when you score these kind of goals it's lucky,

05:31

but it's not that we didn't deserve to win the game.

05:34

I think everyone who saw it thought, "They are not bad, they can win football games."

05:40

I am fine with our overall performance, but we had moments which I didn't like.

05:51

I know talking about VAR is difficult, but what makes it stand out this time

05:55

is the Premier League's official explanation for Firmino's offside is that his armpit...

05:59

- His what? - His armpit.

06:01

What's the armpit?

06:04

That's what they issued in their official statement.

06:07

Do you think you can be offside by an armpit?

06:10

We have a real problem now, and we won 2-1, so for me it's not that serious,

06:16

But now we talk about serious moments, very important moments in football, so...

06:20

It's not the right way that we sit here, talk about it

06:23

and everybody wants to laugh about it. It's not to laugh about, to be honest.

06:27

For that it is too serious.

06:29

Managers get the sack for losing football games. It's just like this.

06:35

I don't want to make it bigger really than it is, but in fact we just have to clarify it.

06:40

I don't say anybody is doing it on purpose or whatever, we just have to clarify it.

06:44

My analysts showed me after the game, I didn't see anything and now I heard it.

06:51

Whoever did it is not doing it on purpose,

06:56

but at the end, we need to sort a couple of things obviously.

07:01

The handball situation with Targett, nobody talks about that because it was not whistled.

07:06

Imagine if it would have been whistled and then we would have talked about it.

07:10

But nobody whistled it, we didn't say anything. Was it a penalty?

07:14

The arm is here, the shot hits the arm, so in the good old times it was a penalty!

07:19

Sometimes it's in your favour and sometimes it's against you, that's how it is.

07:25

That's not a problem. But we have to make sure the new system helps the game

07:32

and not confuse it, that's all.

07:34

But I think that's in the interests of all of us.

07:39

Jürgen, going back to the second goal, when Trent took the free kick,

07:43

he then sprinted over to take the corner with brio and purpose.

07:47

How much does body language and little things kind of...?

07:50

It changed everything. That's a good point.

07:52

I didn't like the body language in the first half, that's exactly how it is.

07:55

We were not like warriors, we were like players. That's OK, we have to play,

08:00

but at the end, you have to win the ball back.

08:02

That's what I said, with 10 minutes, of course we lost balls,

08:05

had one counter-press where the impulse was right,

08:07

three players there, but they came out.

08:10

It can happen, because you cannot be 100 per cent successful with counter-press.

08:14

On the other side, we were really being here, being there but don't finish the situation off.

08:20

I don't know how long it took until we shot the first time from distance,

08:23

maybe it was Ox, I am not sure -

08:25

that would mean [after] 60 minutes. That's quite a time.

08:30

So, yeah, body language is massively important, absolutely.

08:36

Thank you.

00:00

play those deputies tonight the belief

00:03

and the winner's mentality yeah I don't

00:15

want to take that for granted to be

00:17

honest ice yeah it happened now a couple

00:19

of times but it has to be always special

00:24

so and it was special tonight at that

00:27

posture so I wished really for the boys

00:33

that did that I was very good I was

00:35

absolutely convinced that we can give

00:37

them a proper game so that's why we have

00:38

will be when you decide for that lineup

00:40

but of course when you are then 3-1 down

00:43

when we lost two worlds we played really

00:45

good football we've got three one down

00:47

and played really good football but we

00:49

lost the ball in our own moments we were

00:50

to open in these moments and you cannot

00:55

change that in the moment you have to

00:57

wait for half time so you hope a little

00:58

bit that it stays 3-1 and then you can

01:00

change a couple of things but it was

01:03

three to four of them right

01:05

every scored yeah good so that was good

01:08

and then I just I enjoyed really pretty

01:14

much each second of the game to be

01:15

honest I I know I don't know when it

01:17

last time so much fun in the football

01:18

game

01:18

and so because I saw so many really good

01:25

performances I was so happy and pleased

01:27

for the father for the kids obviously

01:29

that they will remember their first

01:30

night it for the rest of their life and

01:35

and in the end they made it a proper

01:38

special football night with ya everybody

01:42

who came to die to Anfield yeah so 19

01:46

goals it's pretty special and so really

01:52

perfect absolutely perfect yes as a

01:54

manager maybe I should I should think

01:57

more or worry more about the goats we

01:59

conceded but I couldn't care less

02:01

to be honest I couldn't care less

02:03

tonight because the mistakes we made

02:05

were obvious for the willow goal we

02:08

didn't make me problem mister he gone a

02:09

little bit formation wise hobby and

02:12

Riaan change to put

02:13

Station rien wanted reoffended precision

02:15

was a bit too wide that was this is the

02:17

space where we have got the bonus

02:18

command and yeah fires the thing in the

02:21

in the far end and really would go but

02:24

all the others we had a big hand in I

02:26

would say but that's not important it's

02:29

about for development is the most

02:31

important thing that you that you react

02:32

in the right way because the perfect

02:34

foot per game all these boys can play

02:36

but a rather difficult football game

02:38

that's what we have to make them ready

02:40

for and the positive a good football

02:41

game and they played they work their

02:44

socks off and played their soul on a

02:46

pitch I really loved it you need to be

02:55

born as Liverpool probably to do that it

02:57

was not my idea

02:58

so item the last when I saw the list the

03:00

last time then t-bog was on five and and

03:02

card is on four and then I've been I saw

03:04

the number four coming was debugging I

03:06

thought okay obviously they changed it

03:08

yeah good good situation

03:15

take your other shoulders I mean tell us

03:16

about were you Curtis has no issue with

03:21

self confidence so that absolutely

03:25

doesn't struggle in that department and

03:27

so it's good you know really nice it's

03:30

absolutely nice if you yeah I cannot say

03:33

more about it really I'm really pleased

03:34

for him like I'm pleased for queef

03:36

saving their penalty please for Niko

03:38

play an incredible game giving their

03:40

essays to two dips fifth goal we've in

03:47

general ninety minutes being they're

03:48

conceding five not really cannot do a

03:51

lot in most of the situations maybe the

03:53

second one not sure I think the first

03:56

one was offside second one could have

03:59

looked different but then how I said

04:01

when you lose the balls where we lost

04:02

them then it's difficult to defend the

04:03

counter-attack that but what seven back

04:06

he played an incredible game but in this

04:07

situation it's not easy to define an

04:09

annuals and I thought concede five but

04:11

stay on track play football pass the

04:13

ball and all things that's what is the

04:15

most important thing and I really like

04:17

that

04:20

check out tommy's yeah the only little

04:23

shadow and at night when we I'm not sure

04:25

but she slipped I saw that and

04:26

afterwards he was limping a little bit

04:28

and now I said I talked a little bit so

04:30

we have to see hopefully not to see now

04:46

really crazy if I would worry about the

04:47

boy at 18 or 19 year old boy who's then

04:49

doesn't start the game and would be

04:50

disappointed it's him probably he was

04:52

but after game I only told it's more

04:55

important really to be decisive as long

04:58

as you're on the pitch and not who

04:59

starts who finish the game and stuff

05:01

like that you have to do the right

05:02

things when you are on the pitch all the

05:03

rest is there will be I'm not sure what

05:06

disappointed to have to ask him but

05:08

that's nothing I'm very about because

05:10

that's all part of the part of the

05:12

development that you have to these boys

05:15

especially this extraordinary boys they

05:20

have like 95 96 percent positive

05:23

experiences in their career until they

05:26

face the reality in adult football so I

05:29

cannot change the world but I can do

05:32

again try to prepare them as good as

05:33

possible with fear also disappointed

05:35

okay not nice assume being but then he

05:38

didn't show it on a pitch and that's the

05:39

most important thing

05:43

it's read sixteen-year-old to his home

05:51

debut yeah yeah oh it's easy to be

05:59

convinced about him and you see him

06:00

training so it's really easy an

06:02

exceptional talent absolutely and it's a

06:04

nice nice kid as well so what you see

06:06

him how he incurs the crowd around the

06:11

corner I had a couple of moments when he

06:13

was reattached tonight be honest a few

06:15

moment that's really good and anyway I

06:17

was already interesting room in it and I

06:18

saw on the screen TV screen that he

06:20

still doing his lap of Honor and giving

06:23

pretty much everything away it's just

06:24

it's too nice um yeah so how can what I

06:29

can say for tonight you can speak about

06:30

them as long and as often as you want

06:32

it's great but I'll have to have to work

06:36

because the younger you are the longer

06:38

your career will be and you have to

06:39

prepare be prepared for that but they to

06:41

show this kind of to give these kind of

06:43

science they gave tonight this I think

06:46

was really it was nice for the people I

06:48

think out there that there won't a bench

06:51

there were a few really really good

06:53

talents to be honest and I liked it I

06:58

liked it a lot yeah he played really

06:59

well really not like you would expect a

07:03

16-year old boy to play that's cool

07:12

you

00:01

[Music]

00:11

yeah the most important thing we want

00:15

and nobody is injured so papa met the

00:20

result is the result because we didn't

00:23

finish our situations of why we

00:25

shouldn't could have done that keeps the

00:29

game pretty exciting yeah left gang

00:34

pretty much life because we could be

00:35

could have scores and first half already

00:37

goals it was clear that will be a bit

00:39

tricky in some departments because of

00:41

third of the front three never played

00:43

together in in these positions in that

00:46

information like this but we wanted to

00:49

have aux between the lines we want to

00:51

give him their space to turn and and run

00:55

with the face to the last line give us

00:58

options right and left that worked out

01:01

pretty well sometimes and we could have

01:03

how said this could be could have scored

01:04

more often and I would have changed a

01:07

complete game but then they scored the

01:09

goal really nice Cole I saw it all back

01:11

of course we could have defined it

01:12

better but it was still a really good

01:14

goal yeah and then yeah first half done

01:17

and you have to start new we score again

01:20

a really nice co and but don't finish

01:24

the other situations often so it keeps

01:26

him alive the longer the game goes the

01:29

more the momentum goes to the other team

01:32

if you don't finish your situations off

01:33

that the counter-attacks all that stuff

01:35

if we don't do that then it's like it is

01:37

they had to make one safe one or two

01:41

times we we didn't really push up in the

01:43

last line that's but it could pay a pass

01:44

in the box but nothing happened then so

01:48

that was that was the game job done it's

01:50

the headline for the game pretty much

01:52

and

01:53

yeah most important thing of course but

01:55

group is not decided if we knew from the

01:57

beginning it is a tough group and so yes

02:01

now we are first in table but we only

02:03

want to be first or really front to be

02:05

first after last match day and so we

02:08

have to play two tough games and an

02:10

important one two important ones and in

02:13

each of them we can decide it with a win

02:15

but that sounds easier as it is because

02:18

both team both games will be really

02:20

tricky they will come to Qatar we can

02:47

play the game there no we don't know

02:52

exactly yet we have an idea how we do it

02:54

but it's early to speak about that we

02:55

had to make a decision now we made a

02:56

decision because all the other

02:57

alternatives were more problems and

03:00

solutions and didn't didn't work out so

03:03

we said okay that's how we how we can do

03:07

it as good as it's possible for us and

03:10

but all the rest we have now a bit of

03:12

time to think about that they have no

03:14

more important things to do

03:16

concentrating we had today playing a

03:18

game then contrary our next game but in

03:20

this next couple of weeks we will make a

03:23

decision how it will exactly look but at

03:26

the end they will play a Liverpool team

03:27

on understand

03:34

brilliant I love it thank you very much

03:46

well you put under pressure from from

03:49

either body to do what you've decided to

03:52

do ya Gong well you know obviously

03:59

championship people FIFA will have

04:01

wanted you to go there and the FL want

04:03

their competition to be fantastic we did

04:06

either body say to you you must do this

04:08

or play then kind of so you want to be

04:20

really in trouble with the FIFA I'm not

04:21

sure we want to be reading trouble with

04:24

AFL probably not so we respect the

04:26

competitions and look the the karabakh

04:30

of it sounds always like we don't want

04:31

to play that's not true but I don't like

04:33

up the karabakh up to be one of us you

04:34

know it's just two legs in a semifinal I

04:36

don't understand that it's the most busy

04:37

period you think okay we played to

04:39

semeth on that I don't understand it I

04:40

don't like but all the rest is a nice

04:42

competition we don't play the FA Cup in

04:45

the first part of the season so we play

04:46

there that's all okay and the team World

04:50

Cup you clay only if you win the chair

04:52

mystique that doesn't happen in your

04:53

life 5 million times so means you take

04:56

the opportunity you ask you it's the

04:58

best is the best time in the year

04:59

no I anyway pretty busy yes but you go

05:03

there we try we beat we try to play all

05:05

the games we have with all what we have

05:08

now there was this situation where

05:11

nobody had an idea and I I think you

05:13

should really think about things like

05:15

this before you start because that's not

05:16

the only problem here after the car

05:18

World Cup if you if you have a rematch

05:20

in FA Cup which I don't like honestly

05:23

and you come go through in the car walk

05:25

up to the final we had that already

05:27

three four years ago when we played at

05:29

West Ham I think everybody was in front

05:31

of the television and a fake haven't

05:32

hope that we don't go through because

05:34

otherwise we had to play three games or

05:36

more than the second semi-final and

05:37

stuff like this nobody that you have you

05:39

cannot work like this that you hope that

05:42

somebody goes out that everything is

05:44

fine maybe it's a reason that

05:46

the team goes out by the team are going

05:48

out because they know nobody knows how

05:50

it works so and we try to ignore that

05:52

this time without with asana what boys

05:55

just wanted to play football that's why

05:56

we why we qualified for the next round

05:58

but it was before he gave us Korea will

06:00

be very difficult but we don't I don't

06:04

want to cancel competitions I'm from

06:06

Germany if I should i cancel english

06:07

competitions but i have to be me it's

06:09

just should still be possible to talk

06:11

about the problems and that's what I did

06:12

that some people don't like that I

06:15

cannot change because the problems are

06:18

obvious but it's like every year we do

06:20

the same again and some people would

06:22

find it funny and think oh look at that

06:23

and they have to play now five games in

06:25

three days and let's see how they work

06:27

well that would work out we cannot carry

06:29

on like this

06:30

so come on that's why I asked was sit on

06:32

a table and at one point we have to find

06:35

a solution because these solutions so

06:37

far they're sound for me more like

06:38

another problem and that's not yeah no

06:48

today no Joel must hold in a bed I hope

06:55

he's better now so I'm yeah but I didn't

06:57

speak to him off look after again thanks

07:00

guys thank you very much

07:08

you

00:05

whatever you want

00:10

yoga knob viously you have your

00:11

traditional rivalry with manchester

00:12

united the local rivalry with Everton so

00:14

where does this developing rivalry with

00:16

Manchester City sit in terms of

00:18

magnitude now from a sports point of

00:21

view it's getting more bigger and bigger

00:22

that's not it how this I'm not sure and

00:25

mayor for four years so what can I say

00:27

about traditions if you speak about 56

00:30

years ago and then could have be

00:35

probably completely different I don't

00:36

know exactly but it's so important so we

00:39

live in we live now and obviously when

00:44

city's a pretty good football team and

00:46

that means of course there's a rivalry

00:48

thank god there's a rival it means we

00:50

are not in a bad place as well and

01:04

because it's that show that he scored

01:07

like doubled the amount of goals he had

01:08

at this time last season so what you see

01:10

more dangerous is he a bigger threat

01:12

that needs a than he's ever been now I

01:14

was always a big threat but when it

01:17

touches to be honest looks like

01:20

improving and improving and improving

01:21

that's how it is good for my city good

01:24

for England this morning I saw a goalies

01:28

call against Man City buddy receiver it

01:32

was a nice one as well so obviously was

01:34

that time already a big challenge and

01:36

yeah fantastic football player if I can

01:39

say absolutely nothing bad about him I

01:41

don't think anything bad about him is

01:44

yeah outstanding just and yes improving

01:48

in the last couple of years our pep

01:50

saying once when he said okay if he

01:52

starts finishing of all the situation

01:54

yes and it will be really then you will

01:58

be there but he's yeah a threat oh you

02:01

can imagine but not the only one

02:03

unfortunately that's the problem yet

02:04

when you look at this game and you look

02:07

record last season effectively the two

02:09

games decided the title race you

02:11

anticipate it being the same this time

02:13

around don't know I don't know I've no

02:18

idea it was in the last I would say

02:28

nearly two years it feels like each game

02:30

we play is the most decisive or two

02:32

season

02:34

there's not one where anybody said up to

02:38

lose that first we're fighting for

02:41

qualifier Chairman's League yeah then

02:47

trying to win the title trying to go to

02:50

the final again stuff like this here

02:52

before trying to go to the final and

02:54

fighting for a mistake so not nothing

02:58

change you can't make games bigger than

03:01

they're already so that's a very very

03:04

important game it's a very very

03:05

important game but we cannot make it

03:06

more important and very very important

03:09

so that's how it is so no it's a yeah

03:14

it's a big game they game two really

03:16

good teams face each other

03:18

person who's at Enfield which is really

03:20

cool LED lights it's really cool so

03:25

everything is prepared for a good

03:26

football game and yeah people see if it

03:28

will be a good football guy will be a

03:30

good football game I'm not sure for whom

03:36

so means is it for coaches from a

03:39

tactical point of view is it for

03:41

supporters from a rather spectacular

03:44

point of view so we will see but

03:46

everything is on a plate so there's

03:49

nobody hi to anything it's not about we

03:51

both try to deny the strengths of the

03:54

others what we have to do you cannot be

03:57

only offensive but if you are not brave

03:59

against men city you have no chance

04:01

not even for a point so after we brave

04:05

as well you have to create your

04:09

positioning must be nearly perfect

04:12

protection must be perfect movements

04:17

different ideas it's really a lot a lot

04:21

in a game like this and in the end it's

04:22

possible that it will be an illness like

04:24

it was last year here but I'm still with

04:26

all the all the things again on a play

04:29

because that's football as well maybe

04:31

really I try to adapt to the things what

04:34

the opponent is doing usually and try to

04:36

make sure they cannot do that and that

04:39

always can lead them to two other things

04:43

like you cannot be as great if you

04:45

cannot be as offensive how you all know

04:50

you need for being offensive you need a

04:53

different formation and if you have this

04:56

formation and you lose the ball then the

05:00

other team can use that so yeah

05:02

interesting football game just in terms

05:07

of the players that you have available

05:09

or unavailable maybe I'm thinking

05:10

specifically Joel Matic Jordan Anderson

05:12

Virgil and I just and general apparently

05:15

didn't train yesterday so I just a

05:17

general update really how they all are

05:19

please Oh birch was for other reasons

05:24

not here but his complete defined John

05:27

is completely fine and well yeah still

05:31

out like shock like lining that's

05:36

probably that's it probably yeah just in

05:40

terms of your relationship with Pep

05:43

Guardiola

05:43

is clearly a lot of respect there we

05:46

know of nice moments when we found you

05:47

after the Champions League and spoke

05:49

during we Seahawks on the touchline and

05:51

we also say and sometimes one or two

05:53

words as well some just one in how how

05:55

that works with your moderate changes

05:57

maybe when we get to a game like this

06:00

from my side during a game it's during a

06:04

game so it's said a couple of times

06:08

there's nobody there to yell out any

06:12

friendship requests or whatever it's

06:14

it's about really support and our team

06:17

with all we can do from time to time to

06:20

discuss but I can't even remember proper

06:22

discussions here on the sidelines no I

06:26

could respect him more so possible

06:28

I for me he's the best manager in the

06:30

world so

06:30

and wherever he was it proper impact on

06:35

his team and where we was you can see

06:39

when it's not anymore the football looks

06:40

differently that is that's something big

06:44

so but now is the man sitting and it's

06:46

not too bad and so that's I have nothing

06:50

with nobody and kind of a negative

06:53

relationship on the touchline other

06:56

managers because most of them I don't

06:58

know good enough with that it looks like

07:00

different because we meet each other

07:01

pretty often but apart from that it's

07:06

just it's good it's it's respectful very

07:11

respectful and from my side and

07:13

concerned nothing else about it we

07:17

talked about the importance of the four

07:19

bucks and how they become part of your

07:21

game plan Trent and ei go to the most

07:25

high profile fall bucks now in the world

07:28

people talk about them a lot and we can

07:30

see the damage that they do to the

07:33

opposition it's part of our of our game

07:40

it's not the end and it's part of our

07:41

plan but it's not the only plan it's

07:43

like this is modern football nowadays

07:45

it's like this that you have to be

07:47

really strong the wings however you do

07:49

that because the goal is in the center

07:53

of the pitch and and the partner the

07:57

area around the goal is the most crowded

08:00

area so you have to find a way to go

08:02

through that's in behind you pass it on

08:05

the wings or you try to find little

08:09

spaces in between their lines so that's

08:11

how football is and nobody wants to lose

08:14

the ball because it keeps always the

08:19

opponent the opportunity to have a

08:20

counter-attack and that's why food

08:22

police like this is the serious wing has

08:24

proper wings as well pretty wide in

08:27

their formation trusts other players

08:29

there set it up obviously differently to

08:31

us be from time to time our pool bags

08:33

are more and more centrally because we

08:37

use offensive fingers as well everybody

08:40

what's our games more often knows that

08:42

and but it's all about in every way the

08:45

why do you make of it in though I don't

08:47

make the picture bigger the spaces then

08:49

again in in the center so that's what

08:51

what we try to have to be forced from

08:53

pretty much everywhere yes and we try to

08:56

use the skills of off the two boys

08:58

obviously good crosses sweet very lively

09:03

very brave stuff like this and very fit

09:06

endurance wise who can do the the

09:10

transition the defense the transition as

09:12

well so yeah pretty good players as well

09:15

there they do well so far yeah I can the

09:22

corresponding fix the last season we all

09:23

know about my sister cities attacking

09:25

style and inventive football but they're

09:28

very cautious at outfield in the ending

09:32

it was an ill kneel draw but but do you

09:33

expect this same sort of course should

09:35

approach this time round and is it is

09:37

that I mean the way that pet chains the

09:40

staff of that game is that a compliment

09:42

in itself almost to your spa who can see

09:44

it as a compliment but it's up that's a

09:47

short man that's a comedy it's just a

09:49

game plan it's it's like this so the

09:51

last three games who played we played

09:53

I'm not sure it's the right role now but

09:55

we played near nail I hope when I had a

09:59

penalty and lost don't know mean it or

10:04

whatever pretty late then we lost to one

10:07

idea to had where we scored nearly you

10:11

go home forever 11 millimeters or

10:14

whatever the ball was not in bellos is

10:18

to one but was a good game was a local

10:20

game and then last one was a draw in

10:24

charge the field and but then we lost

10:28

the parachute obviously so yeah good

10:31

moments for one team mainly men City

10:34

star look better in a Community Shield

10:37

better shield that we had for for the

10:41

better last part of the game stuff like

10:43

this so for us it's just a good sign

10:45

that we in a specific game that we can

10:48

come closer to the energy to important

10:50

part of our development so I really

10:52

think there were games when which we

10:54

want

10:55

when city had much more of the game

10:58

there we had so but we score the goats

11:01

in the right moment stuff like this so

11:03

it's the result is obviously the thing

11:05

what what stays in your mind but the

11:10

games were were really good and for us

11:14

as a team obviously with cities since

11:16

three years or so that the team in the

11:19

Premier League and we had to our plant

11:22

had to be it's always like it is if you

11:24

want to be more if you want to climb a

11:26

little bin the table you have to come

11:27

closer to the to the to the top spot and

11:30

that city is always and that's that's

11:36

what we did so we came closer that

11:37

that's all but at the end the true works

11:41

and lost twice in the last three games

11:44

that's how it is but for us it's it the

11:48

improvements the boys made is still

11:50

obvious and on top of that but nothing

11:53

to do really with the game on Sunday we

11:56

have to play our best game everybody in

12:00

the stadium has to be in absolutely top

12:03

shape the guys who sell the hot dogs has

12:07

to be in a top shape and so everybody

12:09

has to be from the first second when

12:11

come early in the stadium go inside

12:13

nothing to outside wait for a tea pot

12:17

warming up be there all that stuff

12:19

that's what I wish for so really that we

12:21

make before we know if you get something

12:25

for it

12:25

they've been best already all our

12:28

emotions before the game and then let's

12:29

play football it's gonna be a memorable

12:32

occasion city in Liverpool when he meets

12:34

it up it always is but for the Sean Cox

12:37

and his family particularly memorable

12:39

and the the awful events of what

12:42

happened to him in his road to recovery

12:43

it's really it's something that

12:45

resonates with all Liverpool fans

12:48

absolutely so when when it happened to

12:55

Sean it was probably really it was the

12:57

lowest part for me in my and the whole

13:00

time and

13:01

at liverpool because that's something

13:08

like this should not happen in general

13:10

in life they should not have morality

13:12

per game as well then happen around a

13:14

football game and so the law obviously

13:18

what sean has and his family as for this

13:20

club have for this club and for football

13:23

I hope that it gave him it gave them all

13:30

strength and power in the time and the

13:32

recovery time now we all know it's not

13:34

finished yet and we all know it's still

13:35

a long way to go but having this we can

13:40

give him the opportunity then the

13:42

opportunity to come back to what's

13:45

really became that he wants to do that

13:47

that's for me coming from a real low

13:50

point is one of my highlights since I'm

13:53

here because it's so nice and I'm really

13:56

looking forward and I hope you can

13:57

organize you that I can see in for a

13:58

second before the game a couple of

14:00

minutes before the game I really want to

14:03

and yeah because how how the Liverpool

14:09

community deal then with it I hope that

14:12

he feels that how that maybe don't only

14:15

sing when I walk alone we really live

14:17

that and in this specific situation it

14:23

was very important to show that and you

14:24

hope I already hope they they they felt

14:26

that the whole time I will feel that in

14:28

the future and we can help him with this

14:30

recovery as well

14:37

oh yeah you really want to confuse me

14:39

right welcome they receive in the

14:54

stadium yeah that's completely different

14:56

so when we spoke here about Jonah's be

14:57

there about that's obviously something

14:59

different but it's not too different

15:01

it's it's the same senseless thing so if

15:08

somebody's at Minh City is is I don't

15:11

know if they are but if they're

15:12

somebody's concerned still might our

15:15

fault but not that we did it after the

15:17

gather we did we all didn't throw the

15:20

bottle of whatever it was but it was one

15:22

of us and so that's why we are

15:24

responsible for that and we have to make

15:26

sure all of us have to make sure that

15:27

something like this will not never

15:29

happen again and and so yeah that's how

15:33

it is I think it's long ago and since

15:34

then nothing happened it was if I don't

15:37

think was men city specific whatever the

15:40

punishment be God for that we never had

15:42

after that a similar situation

15:43

so like the positives I'll come off of

15:46

something like this because actually we

15:49

used to enjoy that recommend it's

15:52

impressive

15:53

it's nice it's it's a nice part if you

15:54

want a football but then if you overstep

15:57

the line and it so allowed to do anymore

16:00

so that's how it is and yeah I wish I

16:07

could say it will never happen again

16:08

Paula watch me I can't but it but I can

16:10

say that we do everything they will

16:13

never happen again so that's that's how

16:15

it is and everybody that's really to

16:16

feel his runs responsibility that

16:18

something like this will not happen

16:19

again

16:19

that's why I'd throw in the state if

16:21

nothing nothing else to do outside so

16:23

get your food and go in wait for the

16:27

team we will come and then let's make

16:29

really one of them makes yeah let's make

16:32

a pretty special game of it that's it

16:35

and it's in football always like this

16:36

you never know what you get for it but

16:40

we know what we have to do for it and so

16:42

let's make sure that be show that

16:51

to see a different city from what this

16:54

year the last devoxx he lost a few

16:55

players defensively divided a few

16:57

injuries obviously did you see a

16:59

different type of offsides and what you

17:07

yeah obviously we all have problems I

17:10

have their problems of course last year

17:12

I think I think not sure if Kevin de

17:15

Bruyne it was part of no analysis it was

17:16

not about the game so yeah obviously one

17:21

of the best players in the world not

17:22

part being part of this game it's still

17:23

getting results that shows actually the

17:25

quality of Earthmen city so now they're

17:30

really strong still still really strong

17:32

and ok when I say I could have more

17:38

respect for pep or for them that's the

17:40

truth so do I like to talk about that

17:42

city Kanzi no because we have our own

17:44

situation and I'm more than happy with

17:46

what we did in the last couple of years

17:48

but getting 100 points getting 98 points

17:52

being still they look real still greedy

17:55

and to get everything out of that season

17:58

so that's that's really a big a big

18:02

strength so no yeah we all have to deal

18:05

in us in a specific situation with with

18:07

with injuries we setbacks whatever and

18:10

they did obviously pretty well so that's

18:12

not about we're comparing the team from

18:13

last year but this year so it's about

18:16

how how do they deal with the situation

18:19

that's quite impressive or not that's

18:21

all so I don't think too much about the

18:24

status city teams of the last year's

18:26

I've thought a lot about a city team

18:28

they have in a moment and it's good

18:30

enough for a proper game

18:36

you said vicinity at the moment

18:38

obviously two brilliant teams me on

18:41

Sunday but are there any specific part

18:44

of the game that impresses you or you

18:48

and Maya in particular I don't admire

18:52

other teams I respect them and I like a

18:56

couple of things but they are obvious

18:58

what they are not what I said in a

19:00

second before that's more about the

19:02

character of the team obviously together

19:03

with the managers it's quite impressive

19:05

but about the rest of this football what

19:07

they do is good combination of speed and

19:10

technique is always impressive in

19:12

football they have for quite a few

19:14

players who are good in that

19:15

organization is really good so yeah

19:21

nothing else to say it's just a picture

19:25

it's a good football team a really good

19:26

football team I mean if I would not be

19:28

in the situation at that work for a team

19:31

who's fighting against them then maybe I

19:32

could watch more games of them and would

19:34

say okay that's really nice but maybe I

19:36

would watch it and Liverpool games as

19:37

well if they would be in the same

19:38

situation like now and would fancy that

19:40

more I don't know we have to everett's

19:42

it we all have different tastes but both

19:45

ways obviously can lead to some success

19:49

pitch success one of us or both of us

19:53

would have at the end of the season we

19:54

will see

20:32

[Music]

20:41

but by universe n is 50 has the

20:43

permission of confiding to piss on

20:45

either speeds but owned by these

20:48

obviously um Abba SMS or existence of an

20:53

O Muhammad off well the mission is run

20:56

their missions above a much knowledge

20:58

and presently emissions consisting of

21:01

snakes elaborate Heath University offers

21:02

is dispersed no twenty his only from as

21:04

the best in team several to slag una

21:07

dismiss is complete your vine list want

21:11

us have many boots also to LA I'll Swift

21:13

us won't make sauce by them verse lemon

21:15

is common Ishmael India it has its own

21:18

form speed in them let's let since

21:20

fantasy films man's penis love you can

21:22

see baklava and this in mayor mayor and

21:25

sea rats own media apparent purpose a

21:27

verse from Africa happen on the side

21:30

banisters is my club above a basin

21:32

testimony which diminished even from

21:34

Islam tarts a fish that absolute top

21:36

lies swap often Sukarno's with super

21:38

sponge Hussein opera selling three happy

21:44

it was the best answer of the whole

21:46

Prescott and you miss it

21:59

you

00:00

If you want to win against Manchester City,

00:02

hich is really, really difficult for every team in the world...

00:07

..you cannot play the way they play.

00:11

Because they are definitely the best in the way they play.

00:14

It makes no sense. So we have to try to...push through our way.

00:21

In the beginning, not only because of us, but it was wild -

00:25

pressing and pressing, not a lot of clear balls in behind.

00:30

It was like everybody tried to come in the game

00:33

but was always under pressure from the other team.

00:39

But intense from the first second, you could sense it was really important for both teams.

00:46

Both teams were ready to put a proper shift in, and they did.

00:53

Then we scored two incredible goals...

00:58

..had to suffer in moments because of the way City play,

01:03

but I would say until the 75th minute or around about,

01:08

when they scored the goal, we could control it in some way.

01:14

But after that, you saw immediately our legs got a bit tired.

01:20

And then I don’t know how many balls

01:21

were rolling through our six-yard box in the far-post area -

01:25

it doesn’t feel too good.

01:28

You always think there must be a blue player but, thank God, there was nobody.

01:32

But that’s exactly what City usually do.

01:36

Of course, in moments you need a little bit of luck.

01:39

After they scored for 3-1 they had momentum and we had heavy legs.

01:45

We tried to change it a little bit, we actually changed at half-time to 4-4-1-1,

01:52

and changed back late in the game to 4-5-1.

01:56

Yeah, I like the game. I love the atmosphere,

02:02

it was incredible, people just amazing, against an outstandingly strong opponent.

02:10

Everybody asked me about - and I didn’t see it yet -

02:14

the penalty situation or handball before Fabinho scores.

02:18

I can’t say anything about it. What I heard was handball from Bernardo Silva,

02:24

I don’t know, but I can imagine it’s not a situation Pep is really pleased with.

02:31

That’s normal. But, still, the reaction we showed in that situation -

02:35

I heard that 22 seconds later we were in front of their goal

02:38

and Fabinho with his stunner brings us the 1-0 lead.

02:44

The second goal we scored, I don’t think I ever saw a goal like this. Probably not.

02:52

A right full-back with a 60-yard pass to the left full-back,

02:56

two more touches and a cross over 40 yards, 50? And a header.

03:01

That’s pretty special. It was a good moment to score a goal like this.

03:06

And the third goal very, very good as well,

03:11

a sensational cross and Sadio in the right position.

03:13

That was all good, and all around these three goals it was hardest work,

03:19

and so the boys deserved these three points. Great.

03:25

You have to be careful with your questions, obviously my answers are really long!

03:29

Liverpool lost just one game last season,

03:33

12 undefeated so far this season, has going invincible been in your head at any point?

03:39

Not at all. The 100 per cent truth is we just don’t think about it.

03:45

What I thought after the game was...

03:50

a word which I am not allowed to say.

03:52

And then the boys go now all over the world to play for their countries

03:58

and hopefully come back healthy.

04:01

Two days after they come back we play Crystal Palace -

04:06

that’s what I’m concerned about, not how many games we won in the past.

04:10

As you saw today again, it’s the hardest work needed to win any football game,

04:16

but a game like this especially.

04:19

So I’m really happy for tonight, but that’s it.

04:22

Jürgen, your team is handling the pressure very well,

04:27

do you have no doubts about them continuing to do that?

04:33

Handling pressure? We don’t feel the pressure, to be 100 per cent honest.

04:37

Where is the pressure?

04:39

Look, the things will come up now, we know that,

04:42

and if you are with us you say, "Wow, nine points."

04:49

There is a long way to go and lose here a point, lose there a point and stuff like this,

04:54

which will probably happen.

04:57

Other people 100 per cent said already - from now on Liverpool can only lose it,

05:02

but that’s a very negative approach.

05:04

You can see it like this, but we don’t care.

05:07

I promise you we don’t care.

05:09

We were today completely focused on this game and not the situation in the table,

05:14

how many points we are ahead of City.

05:17

That’s crazy. Nine points, you cannot imagine that something like this happens,

05:23

but it's not important, because who wants to be first in early November?

05:30

We want to be first in May and not early November.

05:32

We all know that, but we don’t have to say that because it's clear.

05:36

We just try what we can and in the end we will see what happens.

05:40

The pressure or whatever is not there yet.

05:44

Maybe it will come, but in the moment it is just opportunity and go for it,

05:50

do the work, throw in all what you have

05:54

and then let’s see what happens.

05:59

Did you see Sean Cox?

06:01

Yeah. Not at the game, here, before the interviews.

06:06

Yeah, great.

06:08

It was very nice, nothing else to say about it but it was nice.

06:13

He was very happy to see me, but I thought I was much more happy to see him,

06:17

so I think we had a draw! It was really, really nice.

06:20

His wife and son were there as well, so it was a wonderful day for them,

06:26

that’s exactly what we wanted. I can say already, whenever he wants to come -

06:32

he can move to Liverpool and then he gets a season ticket, 100 per cent.

06:36

For all of the boys, it was really important news

06:40

when we heard he was able to go to the stadium and watch a football game.

06:43

I saw him today and, yes, he could enjoy the game. So, all good.

00:04

Jürgen, first of all, how has Joe Gomez been since returning from international duty

00:08

and what did you make of how England handled that whole situation?

00:15

First and foremost, he is good, better than good, everything is fine.

00:22

Most of the time when someone gives you a piece of information,

00:25

not you personally, but you don't really deal with it sensibly,

00:32

you always make it bigger than it is and discuss it for five weeks.

00:35

The people involved were fine...

00:44

..pretty quickly.

00:46

So, things like this happen in a football environment,

00:50

it's a big challenge to ask the boys for pretty much everything

00:53

in a game they play against each other,

00:55

and the next day you meet each other and have to play together for something.

00:58

That's how it is, it's just a challenge, it was always like this.

01:00

So there's absolutely nothing to say about it,

01:06

Gareth and the English FA dealt with it like they thought was right,

01:11

I cannot judge that because I was not in the situation,

01:14

but the most important thing is that the players are absolutely OK and better.

01:19

So, all OK, nothing else to say about it really.

01:22

Results have shown that your side doesn't generally lose focus or get complacent,

01:28

so I just wonder, what do you feel now is the biggest threat to you in the title race,

01:32

given the advantage that you have?

01:34

We don't think about the title race.

01:36

The biggest challenge for us is constantly facing questions about it,

01:41

Apart from that, so far it's a normal season.

01:47

We never made it the season where we have to or whatever, it's just a season we are in.

01:55

We play as good as we can, we try to get as many points as we can.

02:00

The challenges are the 26 games we have to play

02:06

and the next one is Crystal Palace.

02:12

And when we talk about that - maybe for a couple of minutes today -

02:15

everyone will realise it's a challenge, and these challenges are big enough,

02:21

so you don't need any others and we don't think about anything else.

02:25

Before we talk a little bit more about Crystal Palace though...

02:28

I have to ask you what you make of

02:30

Jose Mourinho's return to the Premier League with Spurs

02:33

and obviously Mauricio Pochettino having gone?

02:36

Yeah, welcome back, Jose! Obviously it's nice to have him back.

02:43

He was desperate, you could see in the time when he wasn't in,

02:49

but on the other side of course Mauricio is not there anymore,

02:54

and that shows of course how quickly things change nowadays.

02:58

I think around about five months ago

03:00

we played each other in the Champions League final,

03:03

and now he's on holiday and I hope he can enjoy it, to be honest.

03:08

He did a brilliant job at Tottenham, nobody doubts that,

03:13

he is an outstanding coach, great guy.

03:17

Left and right of the game, I would say,

03:21

I would really enjoyed the challenge in the games we played against each other,

03:26

my first game in the Premier League was against him so we have quite a history.

03:30

But everybody knows that pretty much all the jobs that are available,

03:37

Mauricio will be in contention, I think.

03:42

Yeah, everything will be fine, but that was a big one,

03:48

when I first heard it I couldn't really believe it in that moment.

03:53

But then a couple of hours later they already had the situation, so that's how it is.

03:58

I really hope that Mauricio can enjoy the few days, weeks, months, I don't know,

04:05

it will not last long, and then he will be back.

04:09

And Jose is highly motivated obviously, that will be interesting as well.

04:18

I'll ask you about Crystal Palace, if you don't mind.

04:21

Why have they proved such a difficult opponent in the past for Liverpool

04:24

and for other top teams?

04:27

Oh, it's their quality.

04:29

Their home games are pretty special

04:33

because it's a really nice atmosphere there, they make it difficult.

04:40

It's a special place to go, 100 per cent, and they have the quality.

04:46

They had not the most spectacular transfer window maybe in the summer,

04:51

but working longer together and knowing more about each other

04:54

can improve squads as well,

04:56

especially with such an experienced manager like Roy is.

04:59

So that works really well.

05:02

They had a really good start in the season,

05:05

but with the opponents they had it was not that clear like somebody would imagine.

05:10

They made it tough for everyone.

05:12

I saw the Leicester game, the full 90 minutes,

05:15

and from other games I saw summaries.

05:19

They are now working longer together, you can see the patterns are more obvious -

05:27

how they defend, how they counter.

05:30

That makes it difficult anyway.

05:32

Nobody expects from Crystal Palace, even in a home game,

05:34

that they will have 70, 80 per cent possession against us,

05:37

so they enjoy defending compact

05:40

and then know that they are a proper threat in the counter-attack.

05:44

That makes it really tough with the quality they have.

05:47

When you think about Zaha, Townsend and then Ayew in a counter-attack,

05:54

it's really tough to defend and we have to find solutions for that.

05:59

It will be interesting.

06:02

You've always spoken highly about the mentality of your team,

06:05

and I was reading that you've brought Lee Richardson in as a sports psychologist.

06:09

Are you seeing the fruits of his labours already?

06:16

Yes, but we don't test him, it's not like this.

06:21

It's not like, "Let's have a look if the boys behave better."

06:25

I think...

06:28

..around about 20, 25 years ago there were no goalie coaches in football

06:34

and the head coach did the goalie training by himself.

06:38

You had no athletic coaches, it was all our job pretty much.

06:41

So, the teams around the team became bigger.

06:43

The next thing was, of course, with psychology.

06:45

Especially with sports psychology, people thought, 'Really, do we need that?'

06:52

It's a job to do, but I cannot really speak [about it] because I am not involved.

06:57

It is not that I speak to him and he comes to me.

07:01

I spoke to him, but that's a completely confidential thing.

07:04

What he is doing with the players, I am not involved.

07:07

I have my part to do with the boys, and do that like I did it before.

07:12

I didn't give anything to Lee and tell him,

07:16

"Thank God I don't have to do that anymore, now you can have these uncomfortable talks!"

07:23

It's just an add-on for all the things we try to deliver.

07:28

We try to make sure the boys are in the best hands.

07:33

With Lee Richardson especially, the good thing is, he was a player himself,

07:39

a manager himself and then he decided to become a sports psychologist.

07:45

It's a really interesting career, he's a fantastic person,

07:49

which is important because then I don't have to convince the boys to talk to him.

07:54

It’s easy. He is a really, really interesting person and so the boys enjoy, for sure,

08:02

that he is around, and when you need him, you can use him.

08:06

Jürgen, in terms of player availability this weekend,

08:09

how are you looking squad-wise?

08:12

I'm thinking of the injuries with Mo, Andy and Joel.

08:15

And is Virgil van Dijk available for selection?

08:21

In the moment, yes, Virgil is 100 per cent available.

08:25

But it’s the time of the year when players get out of the squad overnight, unfortunately,

08:31

with some other things - getting sick or ill or whatever.

08:35

From the others, I cannot say 100 per cent, I don’t know 100 per cent.

08:43

Today is a very important session to judge that,

08:47

especially with the players who came back late.

08:51

Fabinho and Bobby and Ali played on Tuesday, Gini Wijnaldum played on Tuesday,

08:57

so we have these players

08:59

where we really need to have a look at how they react

09:02

and what makes sense for them or not.

09:04

It’s always how it is with the first game after the international [break],

09:07

we have to wait until the last second pretty much to make the decision.

09:14

Nobody came back with a serious injury or something like that,

09:17

but we still have to look how they are.

09:21

What about Mo Salah though? That ankle problem just seems to be...

09:27

niggling away there still.

09:29

Yeah, true.

09:31

Yesterday he trained. He trained the whole time since he was here,

09:36

but only the things we wanted him to do.

09:39

Today is another important session to see how it looks

09:42

and then we can make the decision.

09:46

It’s not that it got worse,

09:49

but it’s still kind of there, that’s the problem.

09:56

We have to be sensible with things like this, but I didn’t make the decision.

10:03

If I would have made a decision, I probably wouldn’t have told you now,

10:06

but it’s true - I have to see the session today.

10:11

Jürgen, in some ways it's been a difficult 12 months for Dejan Lovren,

10:16

he's been out of the team, injury problems,

10:19

and then when he was fit other people had taken his place.

10:22

How would you assess his contribution since he's came back into the side?

10:28

Good, very good, but I'm not surprised.

10:32

Dejan Lovren is a highest quality centre-half.

10:36

Does he have weaknesses? Yes, like you all! And I have.

10:42

But not a lot and not in a football sense. He is an outstanding centre-half,

10:48

that’s why it was always clear we wanted to keep him.

10:52

But in football, a lot of things are about momentum -

10:59

you are not in, you are injured or whatever.

11:01

And other players, with the quality we have in that position, establish themselves,

11:07

play well, have rhythm and all that stuff.

11:10

Then you have to wait and you have to carry on working, which he did.

11:13

It’s pretty much how it is for Joe [Gomez] a little bit.

11:18

Joe is a sensational player, but the things work out.

11:21

We now have games where we have to make changes,

11:24

and thank God they all have a little bit of rhythm and we can make changes.

11:30

But I’m not surprised that Dejan is doing well, because that’s the reason why he’s here.

11:37

No international football until March now,

11:41

which is certainly a good thing from your perspective,

11:43

but now we're hitting that period where there's a game every three days...

11:48

And a press conference!

11:50

As well, and I know that's a treat for you(!)

11:53

How do you deal with it on a day-to-day basis?

11:56

Because there's not a great deal of time for players to train.

11:59

And then, how do you assess periods of rotation

12:04

and who you'd want to change for various games?

12:10

There's no long-term plan but I should be used to it now,

12:13

it's the fourth time that I've faced this period.

12:17

But there's no long-term plan, I don't know when we play Watford, for example,

12:23

but I think it's sometime in December.

12:25

I'm not thinking about that game already, we go now to Crystal Palace.

12:30

Then on Wednesday we play Napoli,

12:32

but I have no clue right now who will play against Napoli.

12:36

After that we play Brighton and I have no idea who will play against them.

12:39

So it's just that we need to find solutions for the specific moment.

12:42

There will be moments when you play Wednesday/Saturday, for example,

12:46

or even worse in late December, where we have to think about something like that,

12:52

'who fits better for this opponent?', stuff like this, but not at the moment.

12:57

We have to make sure that they are all in absolutely top shape,

13:03

and whenever somebody has to start he is really there,

13:06

knows about all the things we have to do on the pitch,

13:09

he's ready to contribute, he's ready to deliver and to use his skills.

13:15

I don't know if other managers do it differently, but I can't.

13:19

It's not that I know who plays in two weeks and stuff like this,

13:22

we really have to make sure we are ready for the next game, recover,

13:26

have another look and then make a decision for that game.

13:32

You've got Shaqiri back now,

13:35

I'm just wondering how much ground he's got to make up

13:38

to become a viable option for you?

13:40

Just to train, no other reason, nothing else.

13:44

He was really long injured, I think it was five weeks or so.

13:48

And so, to get match fitness again, that takes time as well.

13:55

So he felt that this week, he trained this week, did not all the same things

13:59

like the players who had no issues, so we still...

14:05

..gave him some different things to do.

14:09

But that's it, apart from that he should be completely fine,

14:13

there's no reason to rush it now but it's nice to have him back.

14:18

We saw a lot of really nice things in training this week, it was really good.

14:22

It's intense for him at the moment, so he needs to get used to the intensity again,

14:25

and then everything will be fine.

14:33

Jürgen, there's been speculation about Shaqiri's future again,

14:37

is there any sense of frustration that you're seeing in training,

14:40

and if there is, how do you reassure him that he still has a place to fight for in this team?

14:46

About who, sorry?

14:47

Shaqiri, there's been speculation that he wants to leave.

14:51

But not internally, why should I talk about something

14:55

that's absolutely not interesting for us?

14:57

That's the world outside, he was injured for five weeks,

15:02

if that's then seen as a period where he cannot play, I cannot help the people.

15:05

And before that, yes, we spoke about that,

15:09

that he didn't have as many games as he wanted,

15:13

but that's pretty much all, there's nothing else to say.

15:18

We don't think like this. When I am with him he is completely happy, completely fine,

15:23

and speculation is speculation, nothing that we can change.

15:27

No, really, I have no idea what I could say about that.

15:34

Of course he has a future here, but we all speak about the future always,

15:38

until the season ends, and then maybe a player comes to me, or not.

15:43

In the moment nobody thinks about that, we are completely in the season,

15:47

and this season he's a very, very important player for us.

15:52

Obviously he gives you a lot of different options in attack,

15:56

as we saw last season.

16:00

Oh, yeah, but he needs to be fit for that

16:04

and that's all we are concerned about at the moment, because he cannot be...

16:08

He did rehab and now he trained, and as I say it was really good in moments.

16:12

In other moments you saw, "OK, that's different to the rehab stuff he did."

16:17

So that's how it is, but good, very good,

16:19

the most intense period is coming up now

16:22

so he will be ready for that, if nothing happens again,

16:26

and you will see him on the pitch, 100 per cent.

00:00

Jürgen, that was a tough, tough game,

00:03

you really had to sweat that one out,

00:06

did you expect the late winner coming when it did and the way Palace set up?

00:13

I'm not surprised at all that it was tough, to be honest,

00:16

probably you saw other games since I am in England,

00:20

they were always similar, to be honest.

00:23

We just know it's a tough place - the atmosphere is good, they don't give up,

00:28

Crystal Palace don't need a lot of situations to stay in the game,

00:32

we gave them much too many today,

00:36

because we were not compact enough so they had...

00:42

We had the challenges in the wrong areas, which means we blocked them,

00:48

but it was always a set-piece, was always a corner, this kind of thing,

00:52

and that obviously helped them more than us.

00:56

The start was good, after that we had always good football moments,

01:00

really good football moments - Crystal Palace as well,

01:03

we knew that before, that they can really play good football.

01:09

They were more often direct, did that pretty well,

01:13

had moments off the set-pieces,

01:16

and we knew at half-time we had to do better.

01:20

The challenge, I said it now to pretty much everybody and their dogs,

01:24

that they come back from so many different national teams,

01:27

so today it's absolutely no problem that we were not brilliant,

01:32

because in a game like this we trust them to make sure

01:36

that you are ready to fight for the result, and we were that from the first minute.

01:39

Could we have played better? Yes.

01:41

But we had players on the pitch,

01:43

on Thursday morning they were still on the plane back from Saudi Arabia,

01:48

the Brazilians and stuff like this. Abu Dhabi, sorry.

01:53

That's not too cool,

01:55

and for that, getting a result at Crystal Palace we never take for granted.

02:00

So, it feels good.

02:02

I think you need again the mic, sorry.

02:08

A lot of people, as with the Villa game a few weeks ago, will say this sends a message

02:13

about your capability to win the league over the distance,

02:16

the fact that you can still do this.

02:23

I have no clue what people will say,

02:25

but I know that 37 points after 13 matchdays is exceptional,

02:29

and you cannot have them with winning only brilliant games.

02:37

We had a couple of really brilliant games, we won them, thank God,

02:42

but you can't only win them, so that's how it is.

02:45

I don't know what message it sends, we are not out there to send messages,

02:49

we actually just want to get results.

02:53

Jürgen, another late victory, are you now used to that?

02:59

Do you worry about it if you're not winning with minutes to go?

03:06

I said during the week that I really don't take it for granted - how can you?

03:10

But we know, even with all the things today which were not so good,

03:17

we were the dominant side, we were the much more active team,

03:22

Crystal Palace defended deep most of the time, had wonderful moments,

03:26

but we don't stop with these things even on a day when it's not perfect.

03:31

You concede the goal, you see on the face of the boys, 'Come on'.

03:34

We know a set-piece, a corner, a flick is for us as well a chance.

03:37

I thought the ball was in twice already before Bobby finished it off,

03:42

I didn't see it back yet. I don't know if the goalie made a save

03:47

or if the player blocked it on the line, I have no idea.

03:50

But we scored that goal and from that moment on we defended really well.

03:54

There was a bicycle kick, I think of Christian, after that,

03:59

but apart from that not a lot of chances.

04:02

So, five minutes to go, maybe 10 because the injury time was five minutes,

04:07

there was a lot of time and we did well in that period, so...absolutely OK.

04:14

Again, we are not out there to show that we invented football, because we didn't.

04:19

We have a job to do, we have to get results for our colours, that's what we did again,

04:25

and now we play Napoli then Brighton, and they are also difficult,

04:30

and then I think we have the derby, right?

04:33

Yeah, oops! So tough games to come, and we're still creating a basis,

04:39

that's still what we are doing, and hopefully we can continue like that.

04:45

Jürgen, I think if you don't lose against Brighton next week

04:49

you'll equal Liverpool's longest ever unbeaten run in the top flight.

04:53

What do records mean to you and what does this record show?

04:57

I have no clue about this record, and I don't know what it means, to be honest,

05:04

I should think about it before I answer and so far I had no time.

05:11

Yeah, that would mean needing a result next week, and I'm fine with that,

05:16

we really need a result against Brighton, but before that we have to play Napoli

05:19

and then we will see. We are not out there to break records,

05:22

we really are there to get the best results over the full season.

05:25

If, on that way, we break one or two records - good, we'll take that of course,

05:28

but winning the next game is much more important

05:34

than people saying in 10 or 15 years, "That was the record set by this team."

05:39

We really have a bigger job to do,

05:42

but like I said, if one depends on the other, we take both.

05:49

Thank you very much.

05:54

Mo? Yeah, all good. Mo couldn't train for nine days, he was with the Egyptian national team,

05:59

went home and trained kind of 60, 70 per cent the day before yesterday

06:07

and yesterday was the first time 100 per cent,

06:09

so we had to make the decision, "Do we start him or not",

06:12

and we didn't start him. We wanted to bring him on, as you probably saw,

06:15

then we scored, so we could rest him today, and that's really good.

06:19

Wednesday he will be back.

00:00

you can obviously still in control of

00:01

the group still in control your own

00:03

destiny so how do you feel about how

00:04

things went

00:05

overall tonight yeah it's not that I

00:10

have problems to keep my hama and homs

00:12

down there so it was clear that we

00:15

wanted to decide it tonight and we knew

00:21

before the game long before the game it

00:23

will be difficult tonight against Napoli

00:24

because was last year because it will

00:26

always be difficult such a good side

00:29

then the last thing what should have

00:31

happened to things that they score one

00:33

internet for Pina girls injured that's

00:34

good but one problem for tonight we

00:38

could solve with Jeanne who played a

00:40

really really good game but the I love

00:43

the other thing cause sucks the problem

00:45

that Napoli anyway was set up for a

00:47

mainly for a proper fight and whoever

00:50

sees Napoli playing usual how they play

00:53

usually that's was a different this was

00:55

a different approach tonight so it was

00:57

clear going for result scoring a goal

00:59

defending with all you have so we had to

01:04

increase pressure what we did last 15

01:06

minutes of the first half was good I was

01:08

so like it should be second half inverse

01:12

this normal game when you play against

01:13

the quality side to defense with all

01:15

they have the problem us we had the

01:18

wings were open we try to use that but

01:21

then we cross the balls and most of time

01:23

too early so you have to come a nice

01:25

situation on the touch line and you have

01:26

different options you can play the ball

01:28

to the edge you can chip the ball you

01:29

can shoot him between the goalie and the

01:31

last line all that stuff but we cross

01:34

the bolts and to early most of the time

01:37

that's why the goalie catch so so many

01:39

bolts and but we scored our goal really

01:42

nice one and try to chase the game again

01:47

so um I'll continue to chase the game

01:50

and that's it

01:51

didn't work out for us tonight but

01:52

that's that's how football is and we

01:54

cannot you don't get always the results

01:56

you want you mentioned to be how

02:02

concerned are you about how bad does it

02:03

look

02:04

were you thinking ligament damage in the

02:06

uncle or oh no no I don't know yes pain

02:08

so that's not good though and he

02:10

couldn't obviously continue and he's

02:12

really hard hard one couldn't continue

02:15

so yeah I don't know I don't want to say

02:18

that I what I expect because I hope in a

02:22

moment it's not that it's not that

02:24

serious but we know more maybe tomorrow

02:27

maybe the day after tomorrow we'll see

02:43

best Anita Matos M primal al de la di

02:49

questo pero le she aspetta Mona squad

02:52

are go sista serie OCSP table honorable

02:54

diverse a poi justo punto la Sunita

02:57

cific alaikum la Vida first informative

03:05

I've got the last part of the question i

03:06

told her i answered already maybe maybe

03:10

use that what i think about it the

03:12

situation in table still open or

03:16

answering all the other interviews did

03:17

not answer it here I had only 17

03:20

universe before I came in so yes

03:23

obviously I struggled when I play Napoli

03:25

sorry for that that depends up but

03:28

there's more about how good they are

03:30

so that's how it is and nevertheless

03:35

last year we went through we won here so

03:37

that's what's the most important thing

03:38

this year we have to we have to fight

03:42

until the last groups they have to grew

03:45

when it was exactly same what we had to

03:47

do last year so it's not not really new

03:49

for us that's one thing did I expect

03:52

Napoli like this probably yes Carlos

03:55

smart smart guy so Napoles maybe not in

03:58

the end up solutely in the best moment

04:01

so you set up rather defensively try to

04:04

denied it the strength of the opponent

04:06

and yeah use your skills in the

04:08

counter-attack that's what they did for

04:11

that goal then you saw like I think they

04:15

played in a similar similar system

04:17

against Calgary maybe this kind of four

04:20

or five in the back this this thing so

04:24

we knew that

04:24

possible but anyhow it makes it

04:27

difficult when they are worn it up so in

04:30

the situation a table if I didn't answer

04:32

before then I say it's still opener in a

04:34

moment it's like this that probably the

04:36

Napoli guys think they're already

04:37

through but I have to play gang at home

04:38

and a lot of people around Liverpool

04:41

probably think now we have to play again

04:44

and have to put in everything what we

04:46

have but it was never different I can't

04:49

remember one game since I'm here where

04:51

we could go in with 50% so that's our

04:54

situation and it's ok it's not brilliant

04:59

but it's ok so now let's use the

05:01

situation quality on Thomas from a

05:13

German a difficult time second the

05:16

demand for sisterhood in control box

05:18

stasera I don't everybody know your game

05:21

vocal agility I couldn't care less who

05:30

would have won a boxing match and I'm a

05:35

couple of years younger than Carlo and

05:37

and if he would have a real boxing match

05:39

I hope I would win but I'm not sure the

05:47

game what causes the most problems and

05:49

that is called that goal and could

05:53

defend like the defenders I think Napoli

05:55

usually plays different kind of football

05:56

so they are they're much more fancy

05:58

foreign rated they had to divert tonight

06:00

in defending and counter taking note

06:02

that's never easy when a team like with

06:05

the quality of Napoli chooses such an

06:10

approach it makes life difficult but you

06:12

can't they they they would have changed

06:15

probably but if we would have been born

06:17

up that would have been a maybe a

06:19

different game we don't know it's the

06:22

tentacles oh yeah that's it anything

06:30

it's got the microphone now yes sir

06:35

vaguely very pathetic bashira in

06:38

contrary Carlo Ancelotti leader Selassie

06:40

abou Tomo delivered la Vega lui savvy

06:43

danke commented oh la parte de the whole

06:53

night next to each other so and we spoke

06:56

on the way to the threw the dog out and

06:58

I'm not sure if they are still here I

07:00

have to a lot of interviews since the

07:01

game's finish so since the enemy didn't

07:03

really speak but after game he wished me

07:06

luck for the rest of the season I wish

07:08

him luck for the rest of the season so

07:09

we did that already that's it if

07:14

somebody has an interesting question

07:18

much has been made of the had you won

07:21

tonight you could rest players but you

07:23

seem to be suggesting that that maybe

07:26

Liverpool need the intensity of these

07:29

games with something on it to keep the

07:32

momentum it I don't want to say we need

07:34

it but we had it always it's not that

07:36

Ben come on

07:37

yeah I'm floors intim tell me when when

07:42

it was easy

07:43

last year we had to we had to win at

07:46

home one nil against Napoli I cannot

07:48

remember a bigger pressure game than

07:51

that so really difficult and we did it

07:54

so now we have to go to Salzburg well my

07:57

problem is in this moment the game is

07:58

over my problem is Frobenius injured and

08:00

bright not salzburg not at all

08:04

but I know how human beings are people

08:06

wished that we could finish the group

08:09

tonight and make kind of a holiday game

08:11

in Salzburg so never happen will never

08:14

happen cannot really don't know so

08:16

that's a situation if we have ambitions

08:19

in there in the dermstick

08:20

we have to show that in Salzburg until

08:22

then we have to show our vision our

08:24

ambitions in the Premier League so there

08:25

are a couple of games to play until then

08:26

and we have to focus focus on them and

08:29

we will be

08:38

you

00:05

yeah in a lot of moments always knowing

00:08

about the very specific quality of

00:11

brightness so they don't care too much

00:14

about the opponent they play and bang a

00:17

lot of plays between the lines which is

00:19

good but when you win Vietnam then it

00:21

happens like terms with acid we can win

00:24

the ball in these moments then there

00:26

were some changes for us of course as

00:28

well so BB score two nice girls after

00:30

set-pieces really wonderful goats but

00:31

the biggest chances we had from open

00:33

play that was really really good with

00:35

how we played there that was he should

00:37

have could have should have finish it

00:39

off in that period we didn't and then

00:42

you have to the most tricky result to

00:44

nail him so if you think about lead in a

00:48

game then one hello

00:49

everybody's clear you have completely

00:50

focused everything is clear three nail

00:52

it's not decided but it's at least a

00:56

little Paulson and tuner it's like this

00:59

so we had to work carry on working hard

01:01

and now we at one point V and he end of

01:05

the first half already they had more

01:06

moments passing where they could pass

01:08

the ball between our lines were yeah

01:12

free in the Box I think once where they

01:15

didn't finish it off but was mostly were

01:18

top side or not I second ball after set

01:20

piece wasn't it right and second half it

01:25

was hard work again and the boys said

01:29

put again another incredible shift in

01:31

that game and of course life became more

01:33

complicated with the red card and and to

01:39

change where to make we brought on a

01:42

frozen goalkeeper pretty much everybody

01:46

is sitting here is probably not really

01:48

bomb yet and then you imagine you go

01:50

there in shorts in the really thin shirt

01:54

and some clubs which are not made for

01:57

keeping you warm and then some people

02:02

let the free-kick happen like that so

02:04

when you have to when you look a little

02:06

bit silly in that moment that's what you

02:08

have to accept but we had to be kept on

02:12

fighting and Adriana

02:13

we helped us a lot with two really

02:17

really good safes and crosses he catched

02:20

and stuff like this but with his cold

02:23

feet obviously he couldn't shoot the

02:24

ball as far as he wants it yeah

02:27

so again that kept it a bit interesting

02:30

but at the end it's just it's known

02:33

important that we won the game and

02:35

that's what we did and so I'm really

02:36

pleased about that I'm very very happy

02:38

about the f of the boys put again in I'm

02:41

really happy but it's none of these 1313

03:20

games we won was easy didn't feel the

03:23

per second we don't think it before the

03:24

game it's not I'm not sure what you

03:26

think about I feel before we go in a

03:28

game like halfway through a stuff like

03:29

this unfortunately not it's we are

03:31

completely yeah I think kind of

03:35

concerned about different things we are

03:37

focused we are that's it and then we

03:39

play the game and it's not that we feel

03:41

ourselves as favorite in some games or

03:43

think the it must be like this so that's

03:45

what we really expect from us it's that

03:47

we could be fight with all we have for

03:49

the result and that's what the boys did

03:50

again so that's it it's yeah result wise

03:54

it's an incredible period or for sure

03:55

but we don't want to think about the

03:58

last 14 games we actually are concerned

04:01

about the next one that's next Wednesday

04:03

against Everton so that's a big one and

04:06

we have to make sure that we are

04:07

prepared for that so that will because

04:09

it will be an another big fight whatever

04:13

result Everton will get tomorrow that

04:15

will be really important for both teams

04:18

so we have to make sure that we are

04:20

ready for that again and really we don't

04:23

think about the points gap or whatever

04:26

people told me to

04:27

already we are now have 11 points ahead

04:29

and it's yeah less the place tomorrow so

04:31

it's still 8 how I see it and not I

04:35

don't think Evan could been there but

04:37

unless there's an incredible shape and

04:40

looks like that so we don't have to

04:41

think about these kind of things we only

04:43

have to make sure that we already always

04:45

and always for the next players he's got

05:00

to go to the story itself so he's good

05:02

but be crazy and really good but

05:06

outstandingly good but be he has to he

05:09

has to be he's very talented boys or you

05:11

just have to use the test it would be a

05:12

shame if he doesn't so yes incredibly

05:16

important but if Burge plays the last

05:18

line alone it will be really difficult

05:21

so I think they and overand which may be

05:24

a lot of headlines like this but what

05:26

he's playing in the sense he's in his

05:29

you know gets all my respect to be

05:31

honest yeah so we had to replace sup be

05:38

new today which is a tough one because

05:41

it's like we were really used to these

05:43

things without really thinking about it

05:45

I don't remember when I last time had a

05:46

1-1 talked to for being you and told him

05:48

and please do this to that it's just did

05:50

it so and I didn't want to disturb it

05:53

with all my information so I know handle

05:56

plate and and sensational game on that

05:58

position

06:00

together with Cheney and also it was

06:02

just er there was really good

06:03

performance but we had to work really

06:05

hard on what I liked most that the boys

06:07

were ready to do that and not didn't

06:09

think like brightness coming whatever I

06:11

tell them yeah they have 15 points so it

06:13

cannot be that good but they are really

06:15

good and they made life uncomfortable

06:17

for all their opponents so far and

06:19

grandfather's doing an outstanding job

06:22

there because it's about making steps

06:28

and the step the steps they made is

06:30

really incredible and if they finish the

06:32

starting to finishing the situation's of

06:34

they create then it will be really even

06:37

more tough to play against them

06:41

you think he's just a case of maybe

06:43

think she's my chances is that the thing

06:45

that stopped me from maybe finding those

06:47

comfortable wings in the end state

06:48

disease because I was quite a few ones

06:50

in flight Saints it treated scorelines

06:52

and is it just a case of finishing those

06:54

moments on what could be the other

06:56

reason maybe they don't train situations

07:02

or I cannot create better chances and be

07:07

had in the first half we do want to do

07:09

that so and then when you don't do it

07:12

the opponent's a game and they'll they

07:13

get a bit of momentum you lose a little

07:15

bit and now but I wish that we still

07:17

create exactly the same chance and

07:18

finish the obvious but I'm too long in

07:21

the business and I know how how the how

07:23

intense the game is and so that's you

07:25

have to accept a few things but they

07:26

would have lost it we finished one more

07:29

two more often and it looks much more

07:32

comfortable but that's our situation I

07:34

don't don't want to change it it's it's

07:37

like this and there will be days when

07:39

meet when we score from situations like

07:40

that then probably we will not use our

07:42

side pieces that's how it is but you

07:44

have to score goals and we did that

07:45

often enough now often enough to win the

07:51

game and that's good and the rest I'm

07:54

not concerned about creating or stuff

07:56

like this we all know we have so much

07:57

space for improvement it's incredible we

07:59

know that and but the first job we have

08:04

to do is to win the game and now a

08:05

couple of times but we will not stop

08:07

working on it only between Napoli and

08:09

and this game today we couldn't work on

08:11

it the only recovered and played again

08:12

between now and everything game we at

08:15

least we have one day and maybe a

08:18

morning on Wednesday for one and a half

08:21

proper sessions so and that's what we

08:24

try to use and hopefully we can do some

08:26

things but

08:33

you

00:01

Jürgen, first of all your assessment of the game and performance tonight?

00:05

Good. Really, really good.

00:08

Especially in the circumstances I created pretty much by myself with the line-up.

00:13

Making five changes can lead to... some problems, of course.

00:21

I didn’t see any of them.

00:24

We have to make changes, that’s clear. Probably some people were not too happy

00:32

that we did it before a derby, but we cannot make differences on that.

00:36

It was clear it would be a really intense game

00:40

so we needed fresh legs, as many as we could get.

00:47

The only two boys I didn’t bring tonight were Joe [Gomez] and Naby [Keita],

00:53

and both - with Joe you saw it and with Naby I can tell you - are in outstanding shape.

00:58

It was only me not being brave enough to make [those changes] as well.

01:02

But what the boys made of this difficult game was exceptional.

01:06

We scored incredible goals, we had to fight,

01:09

a few things didn’t work out defensively.

01:13

First, we probably surprised them with our system,

01:17

then...they didn’t surprise us, but we couldn’t adapt as quickly as possible,

01:20

as necessary, to their little system change.

01:25

We wanted to wait until half-time - I was fine with 4-1, I was not fine with 4-2.

01:31

But then we adapted to the system.

01:36

It was an intense game, but we controlled it much more again,

01:43

scored a sensational fifth goal and job done - all good.

01:51

What did you make as well of Divock's overall performance?

01:54

Outstanding! What a game he played.

01:59

It was not only the goals but the goals were exceptional.

02:03

The first one was a great attack in general -

02:08

winning the ball, Adam [Lallana] passes to Sadio,

02:12

Sadio sees the run, sees his movement and passes in exactly the right moment.

02:17

One touch and an open goal - great.

02:20

The second one…Yeah.

02:22

In Germany when I was young one highlight of my week

02:27

was always goal of the week and then the goal of the month,

02:32

when they selected these, and that would have been 100 per cent in contention.

02:36

It was just a great first touch and then finishing it off like this.

02:39

Apart from that, incredibly important runs for us, movements,

02:44

used his speed, looked so natural.

02:47

That was the most important thing.

02:50

The understanding with Shaq and Sadio was obviously really good.

02:55

So it was a pretty impressive performance of Div.

03:05

..such an intense game, so encouraging to see players who have not featured so much...

03:09

It is.

03:12

That was the reason why we made the changes, then as a manager you hope for it.

03:17

When the boys then deliver like they did tonight,

03:20

it’s the best feeling you can get as a manager actually, that it worked out like that.

03:27

It didn’t surprise me but I didn’t expect it in that...

03:34

..not perfection - but in that manner.

03:38

It was really good and helped us, not only the three points

03:42

but that we could make the changes and the boys now know.

03:46

Because it’s easy for me to tell them often, very often, how good they are

03:51

but if they then don’t play it’s not too easy for them to always understand what I say.

03:55

But if they play and deliver like they did tonight,

03:59

it’s a very, very important sign for the whole squad, absolutely.

04:03

That was your 100th Premier League win,

04:07

you're the fastest manager in Liverpool's history to do that,

04:10

how does it make you feel to be in that bracket

04:14

with great managers like Paisley and Shankly?

04:18

Oh, I don't want to be mentioned with them, to be honest.

04:22

They were a completely different story.

04:26

What I can say about it, what my feeling is, all of these 100 wins were kind of lifesavers.

04:31

It is always so important.

04:34

I feel since two years it is not allowed to draw or whatever, or to lose...for sure not.

04:41

Since we chased the Champions League two years ago

04:48

and had a kind of advantage over Chelsea,

04:52

and then Chelsea came back and chased us all over the pitch without playing us.

04:57

Since then, we have [had] to win each game, and thank God the boys did that pretty often.

05:03

But it’s not the number I am really interested in...

05:11

It’s 300 points, that’s cool, but only forty... How many do we have now, 43?

05:17

Only 43 of them help us this season - all the others don’t help us.

05:23

So all good, a nice number, but I’m not too interested.

05:28

It's testimony to your players though.

05:33

Yeah, the boys are the reason for the wins, nothing else.

05:41

It's cool but it’s necessary as well.

05:45

We sit here and nobody is kind of relieved,

05:50

it's just a number - 43 - and three is the next number,

05:56

because in three days we play again against Bournemouth.

05:58

They are waiting for us with all they have,

06:00

they are not happy with their situation.

06:02

I saw their game last night and they want to strike back,

06:06

so we have to be ready for that game again

06:08

and that’s actually the only thing I’m really thinking about:

06:12

how can we make sure we are there for this specific fight and ready again?

06:17

Then we will see. Stats are cool, if you look at it after a season then it is interesting,

06:23

but in the season, absolutely not interesting for me.

06:26

Jürgen, how impressed were you by what Xherdan Shaqiri gave you tonight,

06:30

in his first start for seven months.

06:33

Really?

06:37

Sorry, Shaq.

06:39

LAUGHTER

06:40

He was injured a couple of times.

06:42

If he could have scored two goals like Divock instead of one,

06:48

I could say exactly the same [as I said about Origi].

06:50

He looked completely fresh, he looked strong, physically strong,

06:54

so it is important players train after they get injured.

06:58

He had twice this calf thing this season, so there was not a lot to change

07:02

but I think he has been back in training for two or three weeks now completely normal.

07:06

He understood the situation, that’s how it is in a squad

07:12

when you win a lot of games, you don’t make 20 changes.

07:15

It was always clear this period now of the year is where we need all of the boys,

07:19

and I hope they will then be in the shape like Shaq and Div tonight, or Adam tonight.

07:24

It’s really important and gives us the feeling that we can do it more often -

07:28

and we will do it more often.

07:29

It was an incredible performance, the set-pieces were outstanding.

07:33

It was all really good. More to follow!

00:00

Can I just start by asking about Dejan Lovren? How is he?

00:04

So always you don't know exactly, but it looks not too serious.

00:09

It looked like a little cramp. He felt something, told us,

00:15

said he could go till half-time for sure, wanted to have treatment then and carry on.

00:19

We said no and stopped it there. That's the status quo,

00:23

you have these kinds of things in this moment of the season,

00:27

similar to what Gini and Adam Lallana had, not serious but serious enough

00:34

to keep them out, so now we have two days to make sure they can go again.

00:40

That's what I think in the moment, but I don't know 100 per cent.

00:46

Apart from that, was that close to a perfect afternoon?

00:49

It was, 100 per cent. On the other side, I think Eddie had his press conference before me?

00:55

I really feel for him, because you can lose against us obviously, that can happen,

01:00

but then losing [Nathan] Ake and [Callum] Wilson on a day like this

01:04

is of course a major blow.

01:06

We scored wonderful goals, had more chances, did really well.

01:10

We were really uncomfortable to play,

01:16

and from the 3-0 on, we controlled the game absolutely.

01:20

Nothing really happened anymore,

01:21

the players didn’t like it too much to be really loud in these moments.

01:27

I didn’t want to see any unnecessary risks because when you lose the ball

01:31

it’s not a problem in football, but it’s not a time for players to chase constantly,

01:36

players running for a counter-attack, I didn’t want that.

01:40

Maybe it was not the most exciting but it was necessary.

01:42

Yeah, it was an absolutely super performance, super individual performances,

01:47

and the team performance was just really mature and professional.

01:51

That’s what we needed today.

01:53

At the moment with this busy fixture list that you have,

01:57

the Premier League is the big one we know,

02:00

is it just about ticking over while all these other competitions are going on?

02:05

PHONE VIBRATES

02:09

- Not mine. - I reckon it's mine.

02:11

I like it - "Princess Leslie Loo."

02:13

LAUGHTER

02:15

Sorry, I wouldn't have said that, but... Congratulations.

02:20

My Lord.

02:25

Look, it will not happen every...

02:27

We had so many games which we had to chase until the last second

02:31

because we were 1-0 down, it was 1-1 or whatever,

02:34

and now when you have this really rare, comfortable situation 3-0 up

02:39

you should really control the game.

02:41

We had it a couple of days ago [against Everton] when we were 4-1 up

02:47

and made it exciting again with a bit of unnecessary lack of concentration,

02:53

I would say, so we had to work much harder than it would have been necessary to at 4-1.

02:59

But that’s it, so we have to do different things to win football games

03:05

and today this was the thing we had to do, and the boys did it.

03:10

How I said, wonderful individual performances,

03:12

the obvious ones like Naby, who was great; Mo, absolutely strong.

03:17

There were so many really, really good players

03:19

but especially how we controlled it from midfield with Hendo and Millie,

03:24

that helped a lot.

03:25

Joe Gomez, after a while out of the centre-half position

03:30

looked immediately really natural.

03:33

All that helped and that’s what you need to win a football game.

03:37

And Mo was magnificent today, obviously fully fit now,

03:40

which is quite a bonus, isn't it?

03:43

Oh, absolutely. It's long ago that he got that knock,

03:47

you carry things like this with you when you have game after game after game.

03:52

So, yeah, he now looks 100 per cent.

03:58

That's your first clean sheet in 15.

04:00

Yeah.

04:03

I have forgot how it feels, to be honest, it's great!

04:07

We should have them more often.

04:09

It was the most-used word in the dressing room by the boys -

04:12

‘clean sheet, clean sheet, clean sheet’.

04:14

Obviously everybody was desperate for that - now we have it, so let’s have it more often.

04:19

The next game where a clean sheet would be useful is already around the corner,

04:25

against Salzburg on Tuesday.

04:30

So...it feels good.

04:39

Is it like trying to be like Scrooge at Christmas, give nothing away to anyone?

04:44

We don't think about... Christmas is after Qatar. Wow.

04:49

I cannot think that far ahead, sorry.

00:00

An impressive display in all aspects, really.

00:05

True.

00:14

I couldn’t have more respect actually for what Salzburg is doing here.

00:17

I know how people see it - you think being the best team in Austria is ‘OK’.

00:26

The guy from yesterday asked me in that direction, so they don't respect that really.

00:33

But then you see how good they are, how good they were in the first game,

00:37

how good they were against Napoli and Genk.

00:40

And then you could come here as the current Champions League winner

00:45

and misunderstand that situation.

00:49

And I love it, I really love it that my team is so smart,

00:53

that they listen and they put in a shift like that.

00:57

Salzburg was unbelievably strong, especially in the first half,

01:01

but we were as well, so we were ready for that fight.

01:07

We could have scored in the first half already, maybe should have scored.

01:12

In the second half it’s not easy to keep that intensity.

01:16

We scored the goals, could have scored more,

01:19

but really, massive respect for Jesse [Marsch] and Salzburg for what they did here.

01:28

Jürgen, Mo scored arguably his most difficult chance of the evening,

01:32

I'm just wondering, how do you explain that finish from where he was?

01:35

Thank God I don't have to.

01:37

I saw it one time back and for sure it was the most difficult situation he had tonight.

01:41

But that’s exactly what I said about the team -

01:43

he played really well but didn’t score in the situations we expect him usually to score,

01:51

but staying on track and making such a decisive and very difficult finish,

01:57

that probably says much more about him than all of the other goals he has scored.

02:01

So, staying concentrated, belief in the next moment, it was brilliant.

02:07

A very, very difficult goal but a sensational finish.

02:10

TRANSLATED: Now Liverpool is the first in the championship in England,

02:16

the first in the group now, so are there any limits to the team?

02:25

TRANSLATED: Of course there are limits

02:27

and we have to work hard to achieve what we want.

02:31

We wanted to move on to the next knockout phase, that was important,

02:35

and it wasn’t in our plan to be the leader of the Premier League in December,

02:40

but it’s great to be there.

02:42

But we need to use everything and we need to work very hard.

02:46

Yes, there are limits, and if the boys play like this then it makes it easier for us,

02:52

but they have to be ready and try to achieve their goals always like they did tonight.

03:17

Jürgen, we saw Dejan Lovren go off injured,

03:20

can you tell us anything about that injury and whether it's a bad one?

03:23

We hope that it's exactly the same as last time,

03:25

he felt something and then we made a decision.

03:29

It's not cool of course, but he played really well

03:33

and was very important in that 55 or 60 minutes.

03:38

We don't know more in the moment, it felt similar, like last time. That's it.

03:46

TRANSLATED: We saw a very interesting and very intense game,

03:52

how intense did you feel it to be during the game

03:56

and did you have the feeling during the game that it might have ended differently?

04:09

I didn’t have the feeling during the game.

04:11

I knew it before but during the game I really don’t think about that.

04:16

You need to use the opportunities you have during the game.

04:20

I don't think about this stuff during the game.

04:23

They began great, they began very quickly,

04:25

but then Haaland and Hwang saw it’s not as easy as they think to win a race with Virgil.

04:32

Jesse and his team worked great with their team and gave them a fantastic attitude.

04:38

They used what they could use, but we also played very well in the spaces.

04:42

When we started to play more intelligently and use the spaces we had

04:49

in the second half, then we used our opportunities.

04:54

In the second half, how we played was very difficult for Salzburg.

04:59

I saw we had 21 attempts on goal and we could have scored five or six times,

05:03

so it was really difficult for Salzburg in the second half.

05:07

But, once again, my highest respect for Jesse and his team.

06:13

TRANSLATED: You played here with two players that once played for Salzburg,

06:18

Keita and Mane, so what do you think about their performance tonight?

06:32

TRANSLATED: Clearly, you educate great players here in Salzburg.

06:36

I think both played very well.

06:38

In the beginning we used Naby a little bit on the wing,

06:40

and then we changed our system from 4-3-3 to 4-4-1-1

06:43

and used him in the No.10 position, and he really played great.

06:47

Both of them played great, fantastic.

00:15

new contract yahoo congratulations why

00:17

is now the right time to commit yourself

00:19

until 2024 I'm always the real clincher

00:21

for you

00:22

what was what the real clincher the deal

00:25

clincher for you was it deal clincher

00:27

it's why did you do it

00:28

why she oh because it's repeats right

00:31

yeah easy now yeah the clap was asking

00:35

for a while already and we could talk

00:38

about an extension and we have specific

00:41

moment on earth all pigs since before

00:44

things are getting a bit intense I don't

00:47

know and not now obviously was

00:50

completely calm but that's what's

00:51

exactly like it should be but maybe the

00:54

summer we would have started again

00:55

talking about things like that and to

00:57

new players when you want to bring them

00:59

in ask them how long is the minister

01:00

here and stuff like we all wanted to

01:02

avoid that so it's not done I'm really

01:04

happy about that too and I think the

01:07

best sinuses will be signed the contract

01:09

of the accretor contract on a really bad

01:11

weather day so that's is we I mean my

01:15

usage so that's okay and no really happy

01:18

really happy family boy is that Pete I

01:22

really happy that we could can be part

01:25

of this wonderful journey a bit longer

01:29

so and we know about everything you know

01:32

that there will be problems in the

01:35

future

01:36

like they were in the past like we have

01:38

today and but it I think it makes sense

01:40

it and somebody who knows the club helps

01:44

sorting them then another guy has to do

01:47

that and it was always like I think the

01:50

clap is a good place and we have to

01:52

change still to develop a lot of things

01:54

a lot of exciting things coming up

01:56

obviously with with the new academy with

01:59

maybe a new stand and stuff like this so

02:02

it's still a lot to come and yeah but

02:05

that will be cloudy days as well and

02:08

then you have to be there and then make

02:10

decisions and yeah

02:12

I really feel very responsible for for

02:15

all the things here and so I wanted to

02:19

solve this thing that we did that and

02:22

great know how long the manager is gonna

02:27

be there for obviously we know about the

02:29

talks with regards to minamino where is

02:32

that deal at at the moment and why have

02:35

you decided to move for him now there's

02:38

nothing else to say about actually so we

02:40

speak about it really in a moment like

02:44

we do about all transfers and potential

02:48

transfers and whatever anymore when it's

02:50

sorted not too early themselves nothing

02:52

really to say about it's very good

02:55

player I could say that but it's a few

02:58

very good players in the SAS book team

02:59

two hours much more than I wanted in the

03:03

first half so um yeah that's it

03:06

we'd we go then to the title race oh no

03:08

you focus on one game at a time but

03:10

you're eight points clear blaster 14

03:12

points player of manchester city there's

03:14

an argument for us to say that we can't

03:15

see dropping enough points to be

03:17

overhauled in a title race so how do you

03:19

say it is it really nice to sit in the

03:25

chair and and say things like this and

03:28

you don't have to play at the weekend

03:29

and it's not say when you form yes now

03:33

interesting stuff really and I'm not in

03:36

this case you can I don't start being

03:38

interested in that's in this moment now

03:40

so it's just like this we have to we

03:43

have to play a lot of games awful lot of

03:46

games and then like allocate as well by

03:48

the way and but it's not about that it's

03:51

really it's for me the only way I

03:53

understand the only way I can do it is

03:54

I'm have no idea what is in May I have

03:57

no idea in April February January no

03:59

idea but I know that we play tomorrow

04:02

tomorrow against what that's enough as a

04:08

problem to be honest because they have a

04:10

new manager our analyze we can throw

04:13

pretty much in a bin lead and we picked

04:16

out games from last last travel Belgium

04:20

we picked out games from when he was a

04:23

Dobby

04:24

and less though which style of play

04:27

stuff like this and all the things

04:28

that's what we did the last couple of

04:30

days and so I said that's enough as a

04:33

problem and all the other things I don't

04:35

care and I don't not interested in thank

04:38

you

04:39

just to go back to your contract again a

04:41

family I know the world could be very

04:43

different in five years time and push

04:46

for many reasons but just as far as

04:48

you're concerned is there a world that

04:49

you could see that you could be here

04:51

forever we're all a bit confused since

05:06

yesterday

05:10

forever not sure but no I think four and

05:16

a half years from now on is sounds like

05:19

forever in football

05:20

that's all this would be then 99 years

05:22

would be the longest spell I've ever

05:24

been in the club yes I'm I'm just

05:28

looking forward to it I don't and one

05:30

reason for this contract extension was

05:34

that we don't speak about it anymore

05:35

because that's it that's very important

05:37

and today of course I understand the

05:39

questions but for the next three and a

05:43

half years at least I would say nobody

05:45

has to talk about it and people see what

05:48

happens so the plan is to make it the

05:50

best time of our life it was not too bad

05:53

until now but here if it's not you don't

05:55

feel after feeling that it could not be

05:57

even better so let's try to make really

05:59

the best time of our lives of it and

06:02

enjoy the ride enjoy the journey I've

06:06

peered so much look in the moment I

06:09

never thought about leaving before 20

06:11

what was the old contract 22 I never

06:14

thought about it but in a moment when

06:16

you get constantly confronted with it

06:17

and you think okay and couldn't and then

06:20

I wouldn't see this guy anymore

06:22

not as frequently am I as I'm used to

06:25

which I would miss and and also many

06:27

people so many so many people I we have

06:30

mean about real relationships too and

06:33

that's how it is with the club and

06:34

that's why we thought now come on that's

06:36

right and so

06:38

we keep it like this that's it yes I

06:42

hope that really he's getting old and

06:46

our together yeah their gray hair or no

06:48

hair whatever and did you place they are

06:54

available for tomorrow I know that when

06:56

we watch training with you yesterday

06:58

they were one or two that were involved

07:00

in the main training so they Diane

07:05

what's the latest with out for will be

07:13

bought their back before my contract and

07:15

obviously and but no it's out yeah

07:18

muscle this time was here is in last

07:21

time so yeah she look we have problems

07:25

yeah but who was was not a dream well

07:28

virtual and Joe and Santiago they did

07:32

recover yeah yes I did recovery all

07:34

they're all okay as far as I know okay

07:37

so as far as data John do you have any

07:39

timeframe just finally know but it's not

07:43

know don't have a timeframe

07:46

he's out yeah you made the point that

07:52

you wouldn't have signed your of your

07:54

new contract if extensions were not

07:57

referred to to PAP lenders and piece of

08:00

kravitz yeah how importance of they've

08:02

been to you in getting Liverpool to the

08:04

place they are now and how by clear they

08:07

are to where you see the future oh

08:09

absolutely I booked to go with Peter

08:11

don't know exactly for reasons 18 19

08:15

years own and still still oh good and

08:19

and with that purpose since for four

08:23

years with pepper I think and so one guy

08:27

I know for it is but he's still

08:29

developing every day like I try to

08:31

develop the understanding of the game

08:32

gets better and better and better over

08:34

the years we really improved a lot and

08:39

bringing pep in in a different role

08:41

refreshed the whole situation to

08:44

Williams it's just important that is an

08:47

outstanding coach outstanding goal with

08:50

plenty of ideas

08:52

and so it was clear for me that I want

08:56

to have that consolation here I had to

09:00

ask them first ever happy about it so

09:02

and then it's normal like you you know

09:04

it's the same thing that we enjoy the

09:10

work together enjoy the work here the

09:12

boys want to be part of the project as

09:13

well and so it was clear that we have to

09:15

be able to do it together and go I'm

09:17

really happy about that bike that

09:18

incredibly important to me okay magic

09:21

masala scored his first goal for

09:24

Liverpool on his debut against Watford

09:26

and his goalscoring record since then

09:29

has been phenomenal he's gone through

09:32

like also I kissed the old front players

09:34

two through phases where he won't score

09:36

as many and he missed some great chances

09:38

the other night but that doesn't stop

09:40

them does it it doesn't stop him wanting

09:42

to get into those areas where the

09:43

opportunities arise and scored a great

09:45

goal but having that that belief to

09:48

still getting into positions even after

09:51

missing is is a real talent in itself

09:55

that is what good strikers well tower

09:58

strikers epi' so I was really I was

10:00

really really happy about the Goldie's

10:01

court because of the situation image

10:03

before it was good play than all the

10:06

other situation we played much better

10:07

created a chances really well and just

10:10

like it is sometimes you don't see in

10:13

his stats obviously that he from time to

10:16

have missed chance because it looks like

10:17

he scores pretty much all the time and

10:19

he scores really a lot is and frankly

10:20

important to us or what's really really

10:23

important goal for us important for him

10:25

of course as well to finish a game like

10:27

this off with such a great great

10:29

highlight is exactly what you want to

10:31

have and so like a lot of others in a

10:34

really good shape played a really good

10:37

game so it like football is like this if

10:39

you don't if he doesn't score the second

10:40

one if you win one other people will

10:42

speak afterwards only about a chance he

10:43

missed but coming into positions he have

10:46

been there that makes it makes all the

10:48

difference because he was always free

10:49

there's moments because of his movements

10:51

and because the past is the other boys

10:53

played so I said I saw a lot of good

10:56

football insults both to us from both

10:58

teams and more on another an incredible

11:02

goal for more and

11:04

very important 1l for nabhi which is a

11:06

nice thing as well so second game in a

11:10

row and then scoring is really good at

11:13

very important for us as well wow it's a

11:20

completely new place

11:21

oh it's concern I can imagine it's not

11:35

the first time that be on a situation

11:36

like this I think last year won Game

11:41

five in your plate then I send a half

11:42

right unfortunately he's out as well so

11:45

yeah it's not too cool in a moment we

11:47

have to we should take care well then

11:51

pack them in cotton wool and ask him

11:56

what I want to do in trading and stuff

11:57

like this

11:58

are you ready or not apart from that

12:01

yeah we have to be creative every of the

12:03

kids of course with ki jaana and except

12:07

we have still defensive minded

12:11

midfielders so there are different

12:14

systems where you can use different kind

12:18

of defenders as well yeah but that's how

12:21

it is so in a moment I don't I have a

12:23

lot of ideas but I hope for most of

12:26

their mind never have to use them to us

12:34

you know everyone in the season you said

12:39

you didn't want to discuss into contract

12:41

means bad [ \_\_ ] all this time but what

12:42

was the difference between then and now

12:43

feeling just er it's just of the fee is

12:54

right I don't need the hell is that it

12:55

did starving for me completely

12:57

surprising that that you wouldn't other

12:59

Jonas ask me about the situation in two

13:01

and a half years before before it's

13:03

finished I really didn't get that but

13:05

then the club was asking early and I had

13:09

just to start thing about Angela and

13:11

didn't think about it that's that's how

13:12

this why should I turn out here before

13:14

contract ends or three years in that

13:16

moment pretty much three years so for me

13:20

no reason but how is that it's a it's a

13:23

it's a time where we'll be playing every

13:28

day and we planned the next week in the

13:31

next month and the moment when you come

13:33

to planning the next season if you want

13:35

and then they come up like questions in

13:38

one or two talks how long will you be

13:39

here as a contract until 2200 yeah it's

13:42

football and so I really thought for a

13:45

couple of things in this case it's an

13:47

it's it's positive and good that people

13:50

know some people in football know that I

13:52

will be here a bit longer and so it's

13:55

like gives us stability I want to be

13:59

honest it's like for all the things what

14:01

happened here and it's like a payback to

14:04

the club as well because it's really

14:05

it's it's so far it was a one out of us

14:09

and win-win situation and being hope it

14:10

can stay like this so it so that the

14:12

support we got from my John and Tom

14:15

that's incredible in term that's what we

14:18

want to use and you don't know that in

14:20

the first place when you come in how

14:22

close you will be with the club after

14:25

three four years but now we know it and

14:28

so it became our home and and we want to

14:30

want to stay here that's that's all

14:39

thank you as a person not at all

14:47

maybe the right answer it is a massive

14:50

impact on my life because when I was in

14:55

mines everybody knew mean mines when I

14:56

became when I became manager of the

14:58

augment everybody knew me in Germany and

15:00

now it feels like the world is not big

15:05

enough that I could hide somewhere so as

15:08

if it has a massive impact on how I can

15:11

plan holidays or day off say that's true

15:14

so that's not too cool to be honest but

15:17

that's actually only negative part of my

15:21

job in this club know all the rest let

15:23

us know nothing else changed the same

15:26

like it was before maybe good maybe not

15:28

so good I don't know exactly but it's

15:30

like you and what's happened to you n

15:53

between you and ginger is the best thing

15:58

so I'd like to ask you what was like you

16:02

know I love it because he was my only

16:23

Japanese players of our probably yeah

16:25

yeah and it was a great experience for

16:29

me really because I had not a real idea

16:31

about Japanese football before I imagine

16:33

she when we saw him on video bit and we

16:34

signed him from watching him on video we

16:38

thought you know we were not gonna has

16:41

been sure when we came first time when

16:42

he was first time part of training and

16:44

we went in a dressing room all the

16:45

coaches

16:47

we're hugging each other oh my god we've

16:49

got a super player and so and that what

16:52

was the time two years only the first

16:55

moment two years with Shinji and yeah

16:58

you know better than I do attitude of of

17:02

Japanese players outstanding world great

17:05

outstanding football smart technical was

17:07

really good usually of the players I saw

17:10

now really dynamic and really just nice

17:13

people and trying to adapt to to the

17:17

different styles

17:19

both great great experience I'm still

17:23

still following his career obviously

17:25

still try to to to figure out how he's

17:30

doing

17:31

yeah just the great experience

00:00

Jürgen, it felt like it was open till the end, did you feel that way?

00:04

Yes, that’s how it is.

00:06

At 1-0, that’s the result you never can...

00:16

..rely on that, that the game is decided.

00:19

No problem with that.

00:21

Because I had a couple of interviews already it feels like I said it like 500 times,

00:26

but in December and January especially, you need to show resilience -

00:31

that’s the most important thing.

00:33

And we showed that, but Watford showed it as well, so I respect that.

00:37

We had chances, we scored goals, but they had chances as well

00:40

which they didn’t score from -

00:42

and that’s for sure one reason why they are in the situation they are in.

00:46

Two or three balls they missed.

00:55

This time maybe now I can speak about, but the wind helped us today from time to time -

01:00

I am pretty sure Sarr would have at least had a finish in the situation

01:05

when he didn’t hit the ball, without the wind.

01:09

It made the game tricky for both sides, that’s clear,

01:12

but it helps them a little bit more than us usually in those situations.

01:16

Ali was for 85 minutes of the game really doing warm-up exercises,

01:21

but in these [other] five minutes he was really important and just showed what a goalie he is;

01:27

he is unbelievable and helped us a lot in these situations.

01:31

We had to fight, that’s what we did and that’s why we won. All good.

01:40

What did you make of the disallowed Mane goal?

01:43

Some say a hip, some say an armpit... Is it getting beyond a joke now?

01:45

I haven't seen it yet, and how you can imagine,

01:49

when you're winning 2-0 I'm not too concerned about it.

01:52

I had no clue whether it was offside, to be honest.

01:56

I don't celebrate goals anymore obviously,

01:59

you just have to wait until somebody says it's a goal,

02:02

but I thought there was one pass before maybe that was offside,

02:09

but if Sadio was offside, I couldn't see.

02:12

I didn't see it back, so no idea.

02:19

You've set such high standards this season, people talk about all great title-winning teams

02:26

having to win on their off-days - was this an off-day?

02:29

No. Just a difficult game.

02:31

It was not an off day. I saw a lot of good performances, we scored sensational goals.

02:35

You have to score from different situations.

02:42

A few days ago we scored two from set-pieces,

02:47

this time we scored from two counter-attacks pretty much,

02:52

which is good in a game where you have a lot of possession.

02:55

We have to say Nigel [Pearson] did a good job in the week.

03:00

It was difficult anyway to prepare for the game, as you can imagine.

03:04

We believe in training and analysis, that’s how we are,

03:06

and it doesn't always make life easier, but that’s what we do usually -

03:10

we try to figure out what would help against this opponent.

03:15

The boys are used to that and when you can give only proposals

03:21

because you have actually no idea what they are doing, that makes it not easier.

03:25

Then you play against a team who are really well-organised -

03:28

they were well-organised.

03:30

Yes, we had the ball and we played around,

03:32

but the problem was that in the moments when they won the ball,

03:35

it was really difficult in protection.

03:38

They did that really well; Deulofeu was in good spaces, Sarr was in good spaces,

03:42

Deeney helped them with the long balls and the deflections and stuff like that.

03:46

It’s then something you then have to defend with passion.

03:51

And, in an ideal world, with organisation as well.

03:53

That didn’t work out always, but Ali was there.

03:57

Absolutely this was not an off day,

04:01

it was just a difficult game and I am completely fine with that.

04:05

Jürgen, you've had an amazing start to the league season,

04:09

there's been a lot of talk about the fixture congestion you've got coming up.

04:14

Are things going to get more difficult?

04:16

Look, if we didn’t go to Qatar now, we would play midweek Aston Villa and then West Ham.

04:24

The only difference is we fly 7.5 hours.

04:30

But there it’s warmer. I think it’s raining there, that doesn’t help the pitch,

04:38

the one pitch we’re all now playing on.

04:41

Sensationally well-organised.

04:44

All the games are now on one pitch and it’s raining there.

04:48

I’m not sure if the people in Qatar are really used to a lot of rain,

04:51

we will see how the pitch will be.

04:53

That’s a bit of a problem, but I was not there so I have no idea.

04:56

But we don’t have ‘more’ games.

04:58

I don’t know when we play West Ham - then we get one game more. That’s it.

05:04

Until then, we try to sort it as good as possible for us.

05:09

But with the Gini injury today, with Dejan three or four days ago...

05:18

..our squad is not getting bigger, and that’s of course not cool.

05:26

But that would be the same problem if we go to Aston Villa

05:30

and play the Carabao Cup quarter-final.

05:33

That’s not the difference. The fixtures are like they are.

05:40

You all like watching us suffering, that's how it is,

05:44

you always look a little bit concerned but at the end nobody really cares.

05:50

I was just going to ask about Gini's injury - what was the problem?

05:54

Muscle. Nothing else, I don't know.

05:57

So does he go to Qatar or not?

05:59

Actually that's my smallest concern in the moment,

06:02

he could probably fly, my problem is more,

06:07

what is the exact injury, and I don't know that yet.

06:10

It's a muscle thing and you never want to have a muscle injury for a player,

06:15

but in these moments it always makes it immediately more difficult.

06:19

But it's not only us, all other teams have the same problems.

06:22

We have to deal with these situations, that's clear, so we will see.

06:26

Tomorrow we will know more.

00:02

good morning yoga congratulations thank

00:06

you

00:07

what's it like to be sitting six months

00:09

on from being European champion stand

00:10

I'm here world champions great Juliana's

00:14

really great you know we are all kind of

00:17

exhausted more or less from from a very

00:19

intense game but I in moments like this

00:27

there was a addisam from a few moments

00:29

in the past when I really struggled

00:30

finding dried words you know in my

00:32

native language for describing my

00:35

respect for the boys how they how they

00:37

do it it's incredible it was an

00:40

incredible performance an incredibly

00:41

difficult game against a good opponent

00:44

but we made so we did so many good

00:47

things unbelievable so many good

00:49

football moments everybody was for

00:52

different reasons on the edge pretty

00:55

much but I saw so many sensational good

01:01

performances and I'm really happy I'm

01:05

really happy as well of course our

01:07

supporters the atmosphere in a stadium

01:08

was great flamenco was supporters say

01:11

the whole week party week here

01:13

unfortunately we know maybe they cannot

01:16

celebrate that much but they should be

01:17

proud on what they did and what what

01:19

team did but I think we deserved the win

01:23

tonight we've got a better side be in

01:28

the decider in some moments we had a

01:30

really good goalie in all the other

01:31

moments we were the dominant team and so

01:36

I'm really happy so finally a Liverpool

01:41

has broken the jinx by not winning the

01:44

Club World Cup do you think this season

01:48

will be the season where you will win

01:51

the Premier League no idea no idea

01:54

really

01:55

in this moment we have to soak in a

01:57

wonderful night for us for the club for

02:01

everybody who is with us

02:02

they always of course things are not so

02:05

positive because was not the last game

02:06

of the season and oxygen was got injured

02:10

in

02:11

in one of these of one situation so and

02:15

be playing five days again so that's

02:17

what that's a tough period but the boys

02:20

game after game after game they really

02:23

showed their desire to make the next

02:26

step show their desire to win the next

02:27

game showed us desire to win the next

02:29

challenge and I'm really happy with that

02:31

weight leaders who have no idea for

02:33

tonight

02:33

we couldn't do more than winning this

02:35

game winning the first time for this

02:37

wonderful club that the team World Cup

02:41

and Club World Cup and it's it's it's

02:44

really absolutely sensational this

03:23

comparing to Premier League games

03:26

why should I compare a game in the team

03:29

World Cup with the primary game is also

03:31

no reason for it

03:32

flamenco is a really really good

03:35

football team and I think we were

03:36

tonight a better team that's why we want

03:38

it so that's all what we need to know

03:41

I'm not here to make judgments about

03:43

quality of Jeff of between and and what

03:47

is Brazilian football brazilian delivers

03:49

most of the footballers in world

03:52

football all over the world wherever you

03:55

go Brazilian is there and it's probably

03:57

one of the best if not the best in the

03:58

team so they should be really proud of

04:00

that but for different reasons some of

04:03

these players play in other countries

04:04

and three of them play in my team and

04:07

they are very very important to us very

04:11

decisive and Bobby could score tonight

04:13

this goal which meant the world to him

04:16

and for us and that's a really nice

04:18

story but

04:20

I want to compare leagues or levels all

04:25

good evening Martin's from sporttv

04:35

Portugal I'd like to know what do you

04:37

think that balanced the game it was the

04:40

physical condition of your players or

04:43

the tactical I think in possession we

04:52

did a lot of stuff what Flamengo didn't

04:54

like we played Fleming defense in a

04:57

4-4-2 system that changed slightly did

05:00

evident in the center more and for that

05:02

another player played wing because they

05:06

were short respect to us and but with

05:11

step ins of our center half's made life

05:15

difficult for them to defend these

05:17

things Joe Gomez Richmond I accept in

05:20

midfield could pass the ball on the wing

05:22

and that's then difficult you have to

05:24

defend they have invest a lot to defend

05:26

these situations but how I said was very

05:28

intense game and for different reasons

05:29

it was not our best game at which we

05:31

have a played but it was more than good

05:33

enough to deserve the win tonight and

05:36

for 120 minutes unfortunately but even

05:40

that is absolutely ok we bebe said today

05:44

if we so we spoke what all about it that

05:48

whatever it means for European teams to

05:50

win this competition but now we are here

05:53

and if you really want to win it we have

05:54

to show that to everybody and I think my

05:56

players show that from the first second

05:58

that's the most important thing from

06:00

attack their point if you have to watch

06:01

the game again but I just think they

06:03

were a better team in the physical

06:04

physicality both team suffered tonight

06:07

both was for both teams really hard

06:09

maybe in the extra time it were slightly

06:12

Russia whatever Joe you got the goalie

06:17

of Flamingo had a cramp and that's that

06:21

shows that they had a lot of games

06:22

I couldn't respect them more than so how

06:24

did the season they played is

06:25

exceptional

06:26

absolutely exceptional but tonight it

06:28

was not about that tonight is about

06:31

was about better decision makings in

06:33

decisive moments and tried to win the

06:36

game and we did that so I'm really happy

06:38

with that

06:43

[Music]

06:46

Fateh from Mariah newspaper my question

06:49

to you did you expect the scenario that

06:53

transpired in the March to go extra time

06:57

and in the first half and the second

06:59

half Liverpool players were playing

07:02

individually under your comment on

07:04

winning more winning the best player in

07:08

the tournament I think actually the

07:11

first the first two questions you asked

07:13

I answered already and with more winning

07:19

winning the award completely okay and we

07:23

we are not before individual words more

07:25

it's not for individual votes we are

07:26

here as a team and more wins it in kind

07:30

of his home that's an absolutely okay

07:34

and we everybody of the team lost the

07:36

fact that he got this book played really

07:38

well to be honest he was the threat

07:40

constantly he looked pretty much the

07:43

fittest of all the universe yet for some

07:45

reason not was less like the incident

07:47

last couple of weeks he had not exactly

07:49

the same number of minutes than others

07:51

but he's anyway a natural fit boy zone

07:53

he was a constant threat for the

07:55

opponent set up two goals in a was

07:58

involved set up one goal in the first

08:00

game was involved in a second goal and

08:02

tonight again very very decisive so yeah

08:18

that's about from Super Bowl scored a

08:22

goal and the stoppage time and the

08:28

semi-final and today you only score the

08:32

goal the other time and be Premier Li

08:36

you have scored many goals in the final

08:38

minutes of the March is this the

08:42

strength of Liverpool in the season

08:46

looks like Premier League we don't want

08:52

to have played goals but they were

08:53

necessary because we were either in

08:55

behind or it was level in the game so

09:00

they were all very very important these

09:02

late goes like it was tonight and yeah

09:04

the boys

09:08

developed improved in last in the last

09:11

months in the last three three years a

09:13

lot so and when you when you start

09:15

believing then you didn't you believe

09:17

through the full 1995 minutes all

09:19

tonight 125 minutes and we belief in the

09:23

fact that there's always a chance it's

09:25

not that we expect that it will always

09:26

happen but we believe in a chance and

09:28

the goal was brilliant absolutely

09:29

brilliant really nice piece of football

09:32

so I'm delighted about that and just how

09:38

his office after his injury I spoke a

09:41

second ago with him you have any proceed

09:43

already on in television again it was in

09:45

a game was not so easy he showed me all

09:47

the video energy get think Benny's

09:49

landing he gets the kick and then rolls

09:51

over

09:55

he feels okay we will see it's of course

09:59

not perfect far away from being perfect

10:02

but people see if is a ligament

10:04

stretched only or is it ruptured partly

10:08

ruptured whatever we have to see that's

10:11

a big shadow again but that's how it is

10:14

in contact sport and so he seems to be

10:17

okay

10:24

it's clobberin on the vallecula bios

10:26

Metro congratulations for the title what

10:30

quality of flamingos have surprising

10:33

more positively surprised it for the

10:40

game has arrived do you think do you

10:44

thought that was possible to kill the

10:46

match Flamengo didn't surprise us we saw

10:55

as I told you in the first press

10:56

conference before the game I saw a lot

11:01

of flamenco football in the last few

11:03

days and especially the Santos game was

11:06

for us a very important game then of

11:08

course here the game against Al Hilal

11:09

was very important who they play sorry

11:16

for but a lot of football and and that's

11:21

they don't surprises I thought and

11:26

that's what we always think with all the

11:28

analyzed we do they didn't play before

11:30

against us so means we want to be

11:33

different in different in specific

11:35

moments and we were different tonight as

11:37

well

11:37

again it was just the counter press was

11:40

in a lot of moments outstanding the

11:43

passing the position game positioning

11:45

game was really really good

11:47

and so we cost them a lot of problems

11:50

and yes of course I thought it's

11:51

possible in 90 minutes especially with

11:53

this penalty situation yes or no that

11:56

would have been pretty much the perfect

11:58

moment to finish the game but then there

12:03

was a different decision I thought again

12:05

the boys did really well with that

12:07

because that's of course not easy

12:10

everybody's exhausted is pretty much

12:12

done you think you not halfway through

12:15

but you have forget a penalty then you

12:16

don't get a penalty and I really thought

12:18

the boys deal really well with that so

12:20

no surprises and if it's suppose like a

12:24

football game should be two teams try

12:26

everything to win and we alley mom we

12:41

congratulate you for winning this title

12:46

so you have won the Club World Cup and

12:50

the little city lost today four days

12:55

from today you will be playing a very

12:57

important match and the Premier League

12:59

against the Star City and don't you

13:03

think that playing many matches will

13:07

make players exhausted and could affect

13:12

their physical condition I answered that

13:17

question really often enough I spoke

13:18

about the schedule for all the players

13:20

that it's so much and I will not start

13:22

that discussion now again if he wouldn't

13:24

have played here tonight so if he

13:26

wouldn't have played a semi-final here

13:29

then we would have played against Aston

13:30

Villa one day earlier if he wouldn't

13:33

have played tonight here we would have

13:35

played at West Ham so same number of

13:38

games same situation the difference is

13:40

the climate it maybe was not as warm as

13:43

probably Europeans would have expected

13:45

in a moment it's still something we have

13:48

to adapt to its and you could see that

13:50

in each session it's it's just different

13:52

so and we are used to two different

13:55

weather conditions and that's was

13:57

typical for all the teams and for us as

13:59

well and so but that's the only the only

14:03

thing it is a special apart from that we

14:04

had the same number of games like it

14:06

would have had at home we will play the

14:08

West Ham game we don't know yet but any

14:12

point in a new year and that will be

14:14

then tough to find a moment for when we

14:16

can play that game but until

14:19

we will not think about it we have the

14:21

same number of games like Lester head

14:23

and Ben city head and other teams head

14:25

so all goods we have to make sure that

14:28

we come home safely and then recover in

14:32

the plane already if possible and then

14:35

prepare the rest again missing TV can I

14:44

just ask you about Roberto Firmino sadly

14:46

sometimes strikers are judged on their

14:48

numbers and he hasn't got as many goals

14:50

as sally own this year but after two

14:54

goals in two games the best of our three

15:01

boys up front there and all the others

15:05

if one is not scoring then the other one

15:10

is scoring all the other two ones are

15:12

scoring so dipper Garriga for example

15:15

nobody is talking about him Scott

15:17

incredibly important go Chuck seven

15:20

Socrates it's called lasse incredibly

15:22

important goals or set them up most alas

15:24

goes for us incredible number of codes

15:28

all of them very important but not

15:29

always and in Sado stepping up and

15:31

scores incredibly important goals and

15:34

now here we needed obviously Bobby's

15:37

goals and here they are and I couldn't

15:42

be more happy for him that he could

15:44

score that goal because before the game

15:46

we spoke a lot but this but this

15:48

competition means to Brazil to South

15:53

American people or especially Brazilian

15:56

people and we have two Brazilians so and

15:59

he is one of them and it means the world

16:01

to him and it helped to ins helped us a

16:03

lot and on top of that it was a

16:06

sensational gold completely calm you see

16:10

the last goal helped obviously to bring

16:13

these things back and so really really

16:16

delighted for him

00:00

Jürgen, good to see you.

00:02

To come to your nearest rivals and demolish them like that,

00:05

how big a step was that in your quest for the title?

00:09

It was just a game, just a game against a really good football team.

00:12

It's not about deciding whatever you were thinking about before it’s actually decided.

00:20

It's already difficult enough to perform in a way

00:26

that you can win against Leicester in their stadium.

00:30

How good they are, everybody knows;

00:33

how dangerous they can be, everybody knows,

00:38

and my boys just played a very good football game.

00:41

Really, really completely focused...

00:45

in most moments really good organised,

00:50

if not then closing the gaps we created by not being in the perfect spot with our legs.

00:57

Blocked shots - I don’t know how many shots they had on target tonight,

01:04

probably not too many.

01:06

And then playing football ourselves,

01:07

so the first goal was obviously brilliant

01:09

but the bigger chances we had before that,

01:13

didn’t score from these situations, that’s how it is.

01:16

After, the 2-0 penalty, it was a corner,

01:20

Divock Origi came a second before on the pitch

01:26

and I think if he’s not there, then the defender probably sees the ball a bit better

01:30

and can react maybe different.

01:32

Millie came on a second before and could finish the situation.

01:37

Third goal - worldie, just completely cool and composed:

01:42

a super ball from Trent and Bobby with the super finish.

01:45

And then Trent with the fourth with a super finish.

01:48

So, of course it was a really good football game,

01:50

but we had to be good otherwise we would have lost here -

01:53

it's as easy as that.

01:54

You mention Trent Alexander-Arnold there,

01:57

two assists and a goal for him tonight -

01:58

is there a better wing-back in world football right now?

02:04

I'm not too interested, to be honest.

02:07

We are not looking for one, let me say it like this.

02:09

We try to create our own guys in the shadow of these boys a little bit.

02:16

Neco Williams, for example, who looks pretty promising.

02:21

He played a really good game, but not a perfect game.

02:27

It was not perfect but it was really good,

02:30

and it was decisive and helped us a lot.

02:33

We know how important these crosses are for us,

02:36

how important these things are for us, so that’s absolutely exceptional.

02:39

But I can’t compare, because at the moment

02:41

I watch pretty much only Liverpool games, so I don’t see the others.

02:46

Hello, Jürgen. It's 13 points now, and - if you win your next game -

02:51

it will be at the halfway stage of the season, at the very least.

02:53

Does that bring pressure, or...? What does it make you feel?

03:01

The only thing that changes in the question is the number is different.

03:05

It was 10, 11, now it’s 13.

03:08

We actually don’t feel it, we don’t think about it, not at all.

03:11

We didn’t mention it once before the game,

03:14

because it’s just not interesting.

03:17

I can write the stories myself: the first story is that never before in the history of football,

03:24

British football at least, has a team had a bigger lead and lost the lead.

03:31

That sounds in my ear negative, so why should we think about something like that?

03:38

We are just focused on the next [games].

03:41

How I said, we play Wolves, Sheffield United, Everton,

03:44

Tottenham, Manchester United in the next five games.

03:51

That doesn’t sound like anything is decided in my ears, to be honest.

03:54

We have to play all of them, and we try with all we have to make sure we are ready.

04:01

So, no, the number is absolutely not relevant to us.

04:07

Jürgen, have you played better in the Premier League this season?

04:10

- Yeah. - You have?

04:12

Oh, yes. I would say so.

04:16

We played an exceptional game against Manchester City,

04:20

we played a super game against Arsenal...

04:25

..and we’ve had a few good games this season.

04:27

I am not sure if it was better, it was just different.

04:29

For tonight it was exactly the performance we needed.

04:33

I think a little bit less good and we would have had problems.

04:39

We had no real problems in the game

04:42

because the boys were really 100 per cent in the game and that helped us a lot.

04:50

Is Jordan OK?

04:52

Yeah.

04:54

Just a kick, was it?

04:55

Yeah, on the shin, bleeding, but he told me afterwards, "I could have carried on!"

05:02

So, obviously not so bad this time.

05:08

Any final ones?

05:10

Jürgen, the fans seem to be enjoying their new status as world champions,

05:14

has it done anything at all to improve the players' belief?

05:18

I don’t think so. It was an experience, an interesting experience.

05:23

We decided long ago we would go there and in the moment we arrived

05:28

we realised it is really intense.

05:30

The time difference of three hours doesn’t sound massive

05:34

but we are there to do sports, so it is.

05:36

The light is different, everything is different.

05:39

We really suffered, so I was happy we could do it like we did it.

05:43

Again, we tried everything to leave some energy in the boys for the games,

05:49

and that worked out.

05:51

We had a lot of problems, with Virg and all that stuff, Gini not available,

05:54

[so] the boys did really well. In the end, we will see.

05:58

We made the decision a while ago, we don’t really think about the things we have now,

06:02

like the Champions League, Super Cup or Club World Cup -

06:05

we want to talk about that much later in our lives.

06:08

We are in the moment where we try to win a few things

06:11

and afterwards we can think about how it felt.

00:08

[Music]

00:11

and it's mustard if you would have I I'm

00:14

a while in the business already asked is

00:17

that possible I don't think I think they

00:18

have been dormant not sure but I think

00:20

28 I don't know exactly we will find out

00:23

so in that felt already absolutely

00:25

exceptional but only in the review so

00:28

that's it really in the situation of the

00:31

colleague of you ask me what's what I

00:34

feel when I'm in the boys step out on a

00:36

pitch if I see this kind of swagger and

00:38

stuff like this and force I can't see

00:40

anything like this because I'm

00:41

completely concerned about all the

00:44

things of the game a very optimistic

00:45

person but not before a football game

00:48

and know we can win it but I don't never

00:50

thought in my life we probably will win

00:53

it so um that makes life really and

00:56

comfortable sometimes that's it we these

01:00

numbers as well I forget them now if you

01:03

tell me next time it's 43 I've built for

01:06

me again a big surprise that a number is

01:08

that higher what you see is wolf

01:11

straight very very unfortunately I

01:15

really think but know that job nooners

01:18

doing that is incredible and with all so

01:20

I with all the European League stress um

01:24

I think the beginning of the season I

01:26

realized it a bit Bo that's different

01:28

but now there's settled completely there

01:30

again claiming us what are your top

01:32

scoring again had to change a little bit

01:36

the the the the last line to last year

01:40

Benetton Bob and Polly not playing

01:44

consistently so they had to change their

01:46

but they have good options there

01:49

yeah it changed finally how we found

01:53

found his manager who found a position

01:55

for him it started as a wing back and

01:57

how he can even play in the front three

01:59

so exceptional player it was as a kid

02:02

already exceptional any played for par

02:04

so I think so quickest player probably

02:07

in the league so a lot of really good

02:09

things there

02:10

and that makes it really difficult to

02:12

play against them of course but it

02:14

should be difficult against us as well

02:16

that's the plan and what seems startling

02:19

about your team is the hunger the desire

02:21

in every single game it would have been

02:22

easy against Leicester to after the

02:24

World Club Championship to come out and

02:26

maybe be off the off their game a little

02:28

bit they go and score for and absolutely

02:31

dominate the opposition how do you keep

02:33

a do they keep that momentum going how

02:34

did you keep that excellent level every

02:36

single well I'm blessed have a very

02:38

smart team so that's how it is so I

02:40

don't even a baby don't mention it

02:41

constantly it's not that I have to to

02:43

tell them stay focused

02:45

yeah they are so we have so many good

02:49

characters in the team and that they

02:51

they tell each other how to do it

02:54

there's nobody who's flying not not a

02:56

little bit so but even that was 2 years

03:00

ago already like this and we didn't have

03:03

the same points at least so it's a few

03:05

things came together the quality the

03:07

experience we made together and yeah

03:12

that'd be worked long together longer

03:15

HAP's

03:15

obviously a lot things are more settled

03:18

and all this stuff so that that's all

03:20

good but yeah now we play I think three

03:24

games a row at home on his cup so and I

03:27

can tell already we need massive help

03:29

from the craft massive because the

03:32

period is so intense and we need we need

03:34

to use each each source we can use for

03:37

fall for these games and hopefully our

03:40

people are rested enough to yeah to be

03:44

at their absolute best because that's

03:46

exactly what we need how much do you try

03:53

and bring in fresh faces and obviously

03:55

win on the back of this performance that

03:57

players

03:59

the next four sir what are you looking

04:01

at refreshing Oh fresh legs always

04:06

helped us now since we have since we

04:07

changed a little bit more more more

04:09

frequently

04:11

I've got always see the boys who came in

04:13

like in the Everton game for example in

04:15

the league I think we made five changes

04:17

so so and that they were absolutely

04:20

necessary on one side but really

04:23

impressive with the performance wise I'm

04:26

sorry baby we'll do that as well of

04:28

course now maybe have tuned we will

04:30

that's how it is we have therefore more

04:35

adult players plus Curtis and Nico in a

04:39

moment however it was not a squad today

04:41

but this I really think reimbursed is

04:43

close to be back for the other so it

04:46

will still take a while so that's our

04:48

squad and we have to deal with it as

04:50

good as possible and that's what we will

04:52

try and for the Bulls game of course and

04:55

for Sheva game as well

04:59

Lavinia a big hugger through still one

05:02

of his goals you know Bobby

05:16

and yeah it's a while I think in the

05:18

last three games is caught now four

05:20

times right is it like this and before

05:23

that it was a little bit like I don't

05:26

know exactly how about that he didn't

05:28

score that often and maybe Charlie's

05:29

timing and Bobby for me it didn't score

05:31

for a while and I don't even realize

05:33

when I think about Bobby I don't think

05:34

about scoring I'll just I think about

05:37

how important it was so we had to create

05:38

a little talk and I told him because he

05:40

looked first time since I know him a

05:42

little bit concerned about that fact and

05:45

I told him that I'm not interested in in

05:47

that number just like this because he's

05:49

the connector for our team he's so

05:51

important for us it's not the only one

05:53

who can play the position but he can

05:54

play the position in a very special way

05:56

sewing today he was obviously he doesn't

06:00

have to come every day every not after

06:02

every goal and but this time we had to

06:04

this little thing where he thought I was

06:06

a bit I was calm enough to leave him on

06:12

the pitch in these games where I never

06:14

thought about and so he thought he has

06:16

to say thank you that's all you said

06:23

that like a man who's never been aware

06:24

of it was he kind of on your radar of

06:27

course everybody knew him maybe no I'm

06:29

okay and I know and you I think it was

06:31

impossible so I saw thousand of players

06:34

but I think as a kid he was a puzzle

06:35

owner right so that's our Middlesbrough

06:37

I was exceptional but somebody had to to

06:42

give him the right information so

06:43

obviously and because that's a big big

06:45

challenge but you dude would never

06:47

thought that is that young but he's

06:48

still very young and now he found it and

06:53

so that's exactly everybody was pretty

06:55

sure I would say that it will happen how

06:57

it happened good for wolves and and

07:00

makes it really dangerous I think last

07:04

year was this year in the bond against

07:05

City yeah

07:07

so in the big space Jamie ball is

07:10

difficult to defend

07:11

so in

07:11

I would say it our way is even more

07:14

difficult to defend because just his the

07:17

speed is exceptional

07:19

so that's it but yeah I was always clear

07:21

that we'll have Monday but no it is

07:30

you

00:00

Hi, Jürgen, Jose was just talking about one of his young players

00:06

who made his Premier League debut today, Japhet Tanganga,

00:10

I just wanted to find out if you knew about him and what you made of how he played?

00:16

He was asked to mark Salah and Mane, but what did you make of his performance?

00:23

No, I didn't know about him, I was obviously surprised when he came up,

00:26

our matchday analysts knew him and told me,

00:30

so after that I knew about him.

00:32

He was good, impressive, it was a nice reception when his name was mentioned,

00:37

the stadium got slightly excited,

00:42

so that was a good... Was it his first game?

00:46

First Premier League - yeah, he played football before, I think!

00:49

LAUGHTER

00:51

First Premier League game, yeah, impressive, impressive.

00:57

Hello, Jürgen. Lots of different wins in this amazing run,

01:01

how would you characterise this victory today and how your players got there?

01:08

We had to...play for it, and in the end we had to fight for it really hard.

01:13

We could have closed this game earlier.

01:16

We should have, I would say; the chances were clear.

01:20

We had moments when we didn’t make chances of it,

01:24

but they were ones, I would say usually they have to be a 100 per cent chance.

01:28

I think we played some exceptional football to bring Robbo on the touchline,

01:32

but then we didn’t find the free player or the defender blocked the last ball.

01:38

We could have done better in these moments, but then it was only 1-0, and that’s normal.

01:43

Against a team like Tottenham, that's never decided,

01:47

and in the end we needed luck in one situation

01:49

and Ali in two other three other situations.

01:51

Until...72 or 73 minutes, I think, we had 77-80 per cent possession,

01:59

so it's a big challenge to come here and have that amount of possession

02:06

knowing about the counter-attacking quality of these players on the pitch.

02:13

It was intense, really, but I think we deserved the three points.

02:17

It was not our best game we played so far, but it was a very good one and, as I said,

02:25

[we played] really good football in a lot of parts of the game,

02:30

and in the end, a proper fight. All good.

02:35

Jürgen, are you running out of words to describe how great Roberto Firmino is?

02:40

Because today just seemed to sum up how ruthlessly efficient he can be, with the goal,

02:44

the touches, and just seems to make your team click going forward?

02:48

When I went to him and wanted to give him a hug after the game,

02:53

he wanted to stop and talk first.

02:56

He said, "I know I should have scored more goals."

03:00

It was absolutely not what I wanted to say!

03:02

It's true probably, but I didn’t even know exactly.

03:06

He should have immediately with the first chance:

03:08

it was brilliant play and then he hits somehow the goalkeeper and Oxlade hits the post.

03:13

But, yes, a super player, super.

03:17

I don’t say this for the first time and will hopefully not say it for the last time.

03:21

Pretty impressive.

03:26

Hello, we are coming from Istanbul, a special city for your club.

03:31

I'm wondering, do you think your club, your team

03:35

will make a bigger story than Istanbul, this team?

03:42

Because we played there in the Super Cup final

03:43

I know it has the Champions League final,

03:45

otherwise I wouldn't even have known that.

03:48

But I don't know, I am not interested in big stories, I am interested in football games

03:52

and stories are written by other people.

03:54

We try to be as good as possible and go as far as possible in all competitions,

04:00

and where it will end up I don't know.

04:04

I have no clue about Istanbul but in the end it was a successful Champions League season!

04:08

Yeah, but it's not my first concern in the moment.

04:14

Jürgen, you've now set this record for the best ever start in European football,

04:21

does that mean anything to you at all? Is it something to dwell on or just move on from?

04:27

Look, I really try to respond in an appropriate way,

04:31

but when somebody told me, I didn’t feel anything. It's just not like that.

04:35

I've been in football for 50 years or so and if somebody would have told me

04:40

that would ever happen I would probably have said it’s not possible.

04:43

Now it happened, I don’t feel [anything].

04:46

So I don’t know exactly what is wrong with me, but it’s really cool and it’s exceptional.

04:51

I told the boys, we made kind of an analysis directly after the game,

04:54

I said what we should have done better,

04:56

what we could have done better, but of course I know,

04:58

if it would be easy to have that kind of winning streak

05:01

then so many more teams would have done it.

05:03

It’s obviously very exceptional, but we didn’t think for a second before the game,

05:08

I didn’t, and after the game somebody had to remind me about it.

05:10

It’s obviously exceptional, but if it stays like this

05:14

then I can think about it in the next five years, after five years or so.

05:18

In the moment, I can just say what we try to do with all we have

05:23

is still to create a basis for the rest of the season.

05:27

The rest of the season is still quite long and we have a lot of tough games to play,

05:31

the next one especially tough, and we have to make sure we are ready for that.

05:36

Today it was difficult, we made it a bit too difficult for ourselves

05:39

because we didn’t finish it off,

05:41

but not to forget or to underestimate the quality of the other team.

05:46

It’s normal that they come back in a game like this, and I am really happy.

05:50

One thing, I'm not sure if there's another question,

05:53

but I have to say, this stadium is something else.

05:55

Thank you very much to whoever built this stadium,

05:59

the away dressing room is probably the best in the league.

06:03

Thank you very much that somebody started that, because other clubs,

06:08

when they renovate their stadium, they make the away dressing room smaller.

06:13

It should not be like this, but this is exceptional - thank you very much.

00:02

Can you just give us a summing up, Jürgen, of the game?

00:05

Good game, really good game.

00:07

One of the best derbies we played for sure so far.

00:10

Very dominant in most periods of the game.

00:13

I didn't like too much in the first half the last five or seven minutes,

00:18

but nothing happened really, just we were not as dominant as before.

00:23

And obviously the last...10, 15 maybe.

00:36

We played outstandingly well, we dominated the opponent,

00:40

we played exactly in the space we had to.

00:45

When we saw the line-up it was pretty clear what they wanted to do.

00:50

The boys used the spaces really well, so dropping a six, being there,

00:57

high full-backs, being flexible and creating a lot of chances.

01:04

We scored from the set-piece but had other situations obviously.

01:08

And then the start of the second half was absolutely brutal - wow.

01:14

We jumped in and had, I don't know, three, four chances at least and didn't score.

01:19

How it always is and how it often enough was now in this season,

01:23

the opponent has the chance to come back.

01:30

That's what happened. We had to defend them.

01:34

The organisation was OK but it's just about timing then -

01:39

"When do you have the challenges, where do you have the challenges?"

01:42

We were a bit late in these moments and that's why they came through,

01:45

that's why they could at least finish their situations off.

01:48

But we defended then with a lot of passion and big heart and stuff like this.

01:53

[We were] carried as well by the atmosphere, which was great.

01:58

Then the last situation in the game, Alisson Becker, what an assist,

02:03

and then Mo Salah, what a goal.

02:06

There was a sprint duel of two really quick boys and Mo used his massive experience.

02:13

Big relief in that moment.

02:16

Good.

02:21

Is there any sense of frustration or disappointment

02:25

because you were so dominant and you should have won by so much more,

02:29

and yet it did go right to the end?

02:32

Not really.

02:33

How I said, we don't take these things for granted. We take what we get.

02:38

We score with these situations or we don't score.

02:41

Even if you miss a chance you can take a lot of positives from it,

02:46

because you know how you did it.

02:50

For example, it doesn't look like a chance, but we that know Sadio scored

02:54

in a similar situation against Chelsea in the European Super Cup.

02:59

When he plays the pass to Bobby and Bobby plays this cut-back,

03:04

that's from the training ground. That's exceptional.

03:06

He doesn't hit the ball clear, so it's not even a corner or whatever,

03:12

but these situations are just outstanding.

03:15

I'm not frustrated but I would prefer as well that we scored more often, of course,

03:19

because it's good for the nerves.

03:21

At the end, we really believe in the fact that the result is the result of the performance.

03:29

If you look at the performance over 90 minutes or 95 or 98,

03:35

we are the clear deserved winner and that's all we want to be.

03:40

So, all good.

03:44

Jürgen, did you feel set-pieces and corners were an area you could exploit?

03:52

They've conceded quite a lot from corners.

04:04

Look, what we do is analyse, and what we see, we try to use.

04:10

Of course, the opponent can change things, so is there any space you can exploit or not?

04:14

What can you exploit or not?

04:17

Sometimes it is there, sometimes not,

04:19

but the most important thing is we always have routines for the next game.

04:25

That is all up to Pete Krawietz and the analysis boys, they put a lot of effort in that.

04:33

This time, yes, we wanted to be in that first-post area with Virg,

04:39

but if you watch it back, Hendo would have been free as well in the second-post area.

04:45

He was not involved because we scored at the first-post area,

04:48

but Hendo was completely free.

04:51

Things like this you train - sometimes it works out, sometimes not.

04:54

It was not that Manchester [United] is doing exceptionally bad or whatever at set-pieces.

04:58

They have the people in the right place,

05:01

everybody tries to get a little advantage in these moments against us,

05:06

so we have to try it as well and that’s what we do.

05:09

Jürgen, the home record is extraordinary over the last couple of years.

05:14

You spoke in the programme about the atmosphere and the importance of that,

05:19

it hasn't happened overnight,

05:21

can you just explain how it's changed and improved over the time you've been here?

05:28

Explain it? Not really, I didn't think for a long time about it -

05:31

but I don’t take it for granted either.

05:33

I think in the moment, I think it's like everybody,

05:37

even in the living rooms in front of the TV -

05:40

and if we could get this energy as well, it would help -

05:43

because there is a lot of passion around the world based on Liverpool Football Club.

05:51

We had to develop it, that's clear.

06:01

I think I said it, the people carried us through the difficult period.

06:09

It's exceptional, absolutely exceptional, the atmosphere here.

06:13

Everybody knows that, but it doesn’t just happen -

06:16

everybody has to be on their toes to create an atmosphere like this.

06:20

The boys try everything to do it on the pitch,

06:22

but if the crowd is not there then it is completely different.

06:25

That's why I really love that relationship between the atmosphere in the stands

06:31

and the atmosphere on the pitch. It’s a massive help.

06:35

But if we didn't play well, the atmosphere would not be like this,

06:42

and if the atmosphere would not be like it is, we would not play that well. Easy.

06:47

Speaking about the stadium,

06:49

it's the first time the fans have sang, 'We're gonna win the league',

06:52

have you got a message for them with that?

06:54

Yeah, they can sing whatever they want, apart from my name before the game is finished!

07:00

I'm not here to dictate what they have to sing.

07:04

If our fans would not be in a good mood now, that would be really strange.

07:09

The only thing that I can tell you is that we are...here to work.

07:17

It's as easy as that.

07:19

Of course, it is a very positive atmosphere even in the interviews

07:26

after the game, but I have to keep myself concentrated in the interviews

07:32

because I know already we play on Thursday against Wolves.

07:36

That’s the truth.

07:38

To be honest, I am only interested in that game and nothing else.

07:42

But of course they [the fans] are allowed to dream, to sing, whatever they want.

07:48

As long as they do their job as well in the moment when we play - all fine.

07:54

We will not be part of that party yet,

07:57

but it is not a problem, we know our job.

00:00

didn't replace Justin I've been able to

00:02

find quality

00:09

yeah um that was me be new before we

00:13

said it before man write it so it'll be

00:15

a really really really tough game

00:16

everybody know it pretty much well butch

00:18

is doing so unbelievable well they're so

00:21

different to everything else you face

00:24

during a year how new no sets it up is

00:28

just it's really good so we replaced

00:32

since we played here last year he played

00:34

three embraced I think three poor

00:36

players not replace them but now sizes

00:38

in the dunkers in Bennet and bully

00:40

played so many anti way no and that

00:45

makes obviously in a moment I would say

00:47

pretty much unplayable I said you know a

00:48

couple of times it's still true it's not

00:52

only the wing anymore he's now keeps the

00:55

ball hold the ball and sets up goals

00:59

obviously so let's makes so difficult so

01:02

the way they defend and then each pole

01:03

you lose is is a it's one hundred

01:05

percent account attack and a half ago

01:08

but for that they had not too many

01:11

chances of that they had there's called

01:13

the gold super goal they had a really

01:16

big one I think with Ali's safe maybe I

01:19

forgot no one died not sure but I I but

01:22

I forgot ours as well but I think we

01:23

were four or five times in a 1-1

01:25

situation with the goalie so there we

01:27

could have scored it's called our

01:28

wonderful goal after set-piece but again

01:32

not the second not third means

01:34

everything is open and then it gets

01:38

intense and that's where they scored

01:41

another five to ten minutes Wolf's time

01:44

then we could calm the game down again

01:47

controlled it was felt intensity now as

01:50

well

01:50

and now it again these chances I think

01:53

Morgan papi alone in front of the goalie

01:56

and then yeah a world II I would say

01:59

from Bobby that was then a super super

02:01

super goal but that we have that we have

02:04

this and we can control again again and

02:07

that we have to set peace and that we

02:09

have still then pressing situations that

02:11

we have still maybe a counter press

02:12

situation that gives the boy the

02:15

opportunity to stay in the game because

02:17

um yeah that's what you need it's not

02:21

only hard for us it's out for the

02:22

opponent as well I think the two teams

02:24

pretty much who played most football so

02:26

far played against each other so nobody

02:30

had an advantage nobody had an

02:31

disadvantage so I'm really really

02:34

pleased so you can imagine not that calm

02:44

propose still on the edge of the policy

02:47

I'm Finnish so far in their career but

02:52

it's M this ball can go wide in a stance

02:55

and then we know the sound of that

02:58

always all these things know how I said

03:01

that we have different options to score

03:04

a goal gives us the opportunity to to

03:07

stay in the game it doesn't mean each

03:08

corner if you can if you can produce a

03:11

corner it feels good for us if it's not

03:13

so good for the opponent because

03:14

something could really happen because we

03:15

are good in that these things yeah I

03:18

only have to calm the game down again

03:20

and this was the boss but what was

03:21

needed but the goal discover a counter

03:24

tag we were born in love it's counter

03:26

tag that makes not too much sense so how

03:27

is that it's we don't go perfect for

03:31

perfection we go for a perfect reaction

03:34

if possible so what we try to do is we

03:36

really fight back

03:40

in difficult situations in the game

03:42

that's what the boys did oops well again

03:43

and so yeah we won the game which is

03:49

really unbelievable

03:58

[Music]

04:13

I don't know anymore I felt it was more

04:16

joy than last time because I am not sure

04:17

exactly why kind of thing you cannot I

04:20

cannot decide about my emotions

04:21

obviously yeah and it was again last

04:24

week I said born on the training pitch

04:26

the corner this week again now and oh

04:29

it's the guys we didn't I'm not sure

04:32

since when hand was involved in often

04:34

offends who said pieces usually for most

04:36

of the time he was protection so now we

04:38

found a way to involve him as well and

04:40

that his course that goal is obviously

04:42

an incredible and it's just another sign

04:44

for outstanding shape in the moment

04:46

played an unbelievable game tonight

04:50

again in a difficult game where need

04:52

he's really shouting at everybody it

04:56

pretty much keeps everybody on their

04:57

toes it's not about shouting it's about

04:58

what you say it's about he asks as from

05:01

him spotty I only ask for things he

05:05

expects from himself as well so it's

05:08

nothing he doesn't a run for me or do

05:10

this or that so it's just good yeah we

05:11

cannot we couldn't be in a situation

05:14

where without these kind of characters

05:20

oh don't know exactly it's probably

05:23

muscle so he felt something in arm

05:25

string we don't know yet obviously we

05:29

have to wait but we don't know so look

05:44

we have to situation that Sergio goes

05:45

off here Fleur not okay we played

05:49

tonight slightly different to what we do

05:51

usually we have to be defended in a

05:52

4-4-2 and we are play defensive in our

05:54

normal system if now deep is coming on

05:58

who would deserve it 100% because

05:59

incredible shape it's really very

06:02

offensive very early in the game Chucky

06:07

but now I think two or three weeks

06:09

training with us play difference if it

06:11

gave its it positions in in training at

06:14

least played centrally in FA Cup game

06:17

now right and left wing he can play that

06:19

he can we need him but he's not the

06:21

winger in in this case in in in in this

06:24

understanding he's playing a player for

06:26

between Alliance so Oxley had then to be

06:30

a bit higher that we have still offers

06:32

him behind there we can stretch

06:33

formation so that so and it was really

06:35

difficult for Turkey fell immediately

06:36

carved a full half timing it needed

06:38

treatment hope nothing when he could go

06:42

through so should be fine

06:44

that was for the first Premier League

06:47

game exceptionally well and he's

06:49

completely integrated and in the game in

06:52

the team and that's really good

07:01

but yeah incredible shape absolutely but

07:06

III expect first my expect that from Joe

07:10

and from today I saw a few things he can

07:13

do better so um I was said if the boys

07:16

would not be in the shape we are they I

07:17

and we have no chance to win football

07:20

games in that league everybody wants to

07:22

beat us obviously or move em so now all

07:27

intro as well in an outstanding shape

07:29

but he liked the team I still thinks he

07:33

can do better like we can do a lot of

07:35

things better

07:57

whoever suppression over last year this

07:59

year so if you human beings are like

08:02

this I don't think about it I had to ask

08:06

him exactly about amount of points

08:08

that's the truth I really forgot it in

08:10

the week every week what the number of

08:13

games I didn't think about it I know we

08:16

play Sundays Kreuzberg I know we play

08:17

we're gonna stay west him and all we

08:19

place Saturday that's three games in

08:21

seven days it's a lot we lost tonight

08:24

sorry Imani that's what I think about

08:25

that's the pressure I have all the rest

08:28

is no pressure

08:29

although he won't put to win football

08:30

games in when elected I come

08:33

2,000 whenever I arrived here in October

08:37

a few years ago so we wanted to win we

08:40

wanted to win football games so that's

08:42

the pressure yes I feel that apart from

08:44

that nothing it's just football

08:53

you

00:03

Hello, all good, all good.

00:05

There are some amazing stats flying around,

00:08

you've now beaten all 19 teams in the Premier League this season.

00:14

That must give you a great deal of personal satisfaction.

00:18

Nothing like that. I don't feel anything like that.

00:22

It's not about feeling satisfaction or whatever. I was in the game completely,

00:29

I wanted to win it like my boys wanted to win it desperately.

00:32

Nobody thought before the game,

00:34

"We won against 18 different teams in the league, so let's make it 19."

00:39

How I said, you have to dig in [during a season].

00:46

The best way is you don't breathe pretty much, or you jump in the water,

00:50

don't breathe and then come out after 38 games

00:52

and then you have a look what happened there.

00:54

It's difficult enough because we are not underwater.

00:57

It's a long time to hold your breath.

00:59

That's true! It's not literally...

01:05

That's how we really see it.

01:08

Again, nothing like that in the dressing room.

01:12

I don't want to be extremely...

01:20

..boring or stuff like that, it just doesn't feel like that.

01:24

I think the game again is a really good example -

01:27

it was not a brilliant performance against a side which is insecure

01:32

in the moment, in the situation they are in.

01:35

But for us on the other side, it makes it really difficult

01:38

because a very important pattern in football is counter the counter.

01:44

But for that the other team needs to have counters,

01:46

winning the ball back and then using the space.

01:49

But we started pretty much each attack with a ball

01:53

from a centre-half against nine or 10 or 11.

01:56

I wish we would have done better, but I take it like it is,

02:02

because if it would be easy to win this amount of games and have this number of points,

02:08

so many other teams would have done it.

02:10

It's just really incredibly difficult.

02:13

We played a sensational game [against Wolverhampton Wanderers],

02:19

was it a week ago? It was a tough game.

02:22

A couple of days before that I think we played against United - super game.

02:25

Before that, I don't know exactly - super game.

02:30

Today it was a game; we still had to win it and we did.

02:35

Is it getting harder - I get what you're saying about being tough on players -

02:39

19 points clear, are you having to find new ways to get your players up to the levels?

02:46

No. It was not a motivational problem for us tonight.

02:50

The boys were here motivation-wise, it's absolutely no problem.

02:57

The difficulty tonight was to get the rhythm, keep the rhythm and to stay concentrated.

03:05

I think the biggest chances we gave them,

03:11

it was Gini's pass where we were alone in front of the goal,

03:15

and a sensational save from Ali, I think.

03:18

Then Trent's post - slapstick situation, I don't know exactly how that happened.

03:25

And the ball before, which Ali saved as well.

03:30

These situations, we gave them pretty much away.

03:35

Robbo had another pass like Gini's.

03:38

So these boys, I would give them my kids to take care of them,

03:44

because I trust them 100 per cent,

03:47

but in these situations they still can make these kind of ridiculous mistakes,

03:50

so it's nothing to do with motivation -

03:52

it's just staying concentrated when you are constantly in charge, that's so difficult.

03:58

If you then have a flow, like you create chance after chance, it's a different game.

04:04

But we didn't and we have to admit that.

04:07

We had to face that challenge and the boys did it at the end,

04:11

with the help of a goalie who had nothing to do the whole night

04:15

until he had to make world-class saves.

04:18

That shows his quality and for different reasons we are in the position we are in -

04:23

and the most important reason is the quality of these players.

04:26

Just out of interest, how old are your kids?

04:29

Yeah, older than my players!

04:31

That's why I would give it to them.

04:36

Jürgen, when Pep Guardiola was pushing his team

04:40

he made a big deal of the 100 points thing.

04:43

Are you happy to set artificial targets?

04:46

I'm not sure I have to because I was never in that situation, to be honest.

04:50

I didn't do it so far.

04:57

Last year we had 97 points, I'm not sure if we could have had 100 -

05:01

98 would have been possible if we had got a point at [Manchester] City.

05:08

No, I didn't do it so far and in the moment I see

05:12

I have a problem with motivating the boys,

05:15

then I would have to use different things - but so far it's not necessary.

05:20

We are Liverpool and we have a proper history,

05:24

everybody knows what we have to do and the motivation is to reach that

05:28

and not any point records.

05:31

If that would happen as a side-effect, we would take it,

05:34

but we are not overly concerned about it.

05:37

Are there any statistics you'd be excited by, or is it just trophies?

05:41

I have no clue. Look, a record is a record until somebody breaks that record.

05:48

When I became champion with Dortmund, we had 81 points,

05:53

which was the all-time record in Germany.

05:56

One year later Bayern had 98!

05:58

So it's not something I am really too much concerned about, that's the truth.

06:03

Game statistics are important, and today,

06:07

all the stats we had today are positive, but strange as well,

06:12

because we had only five shots on target and West Ham had four,

06:16

so that with 70-something per cent possession makes no sense.

06:21

We see and we know we have to do better.

06:23

But like I said, only a week ago the boys did so much better.

06:28

It's completely normal that you don't perform always on the highest level,

06:34

but winning football games is so difficult

06:38

and we should not underestimate the performance we put out tonight

06:42

because it was still more than good enough to win this game.

06:45

How is Divock Origi?

06:48

Always when a player has to come off it's a concern,

06:51

especially when you play again three days later,

06:53

but as much as he told me, it was cramp.

06:57

So let's hope that it's like this and he should be ready again.

07:01

- Thank you very much. - Welcome.

00:00

Jürgen, that was a pretty tricky first half

00:03

and then the second half, the counter-attacking seemed pretty perfect,

00:08

is that how you saw the game?

00:10

Yeah, not only the counter-attacks were good.

00:14

First and foremost, I really have to say, wow, Southampton - what a team that is.

00:22

I am so long in football and never saw a turnaround like that.

00:31

When I saw them playing at home against Chelsea months ago, I was really worried.

00:37

Doing that kind of turnaround is just exceptional.

00:42

The set-up they have is constantly causing you problems,

00:46

if you do the wrong things - which we did in the first half in some moments.

00:50

Their defending is really good and then their counter-attacks are exceptional.

00:56

Ingsy and Long, what they do there up front,

00:59

how they got supported by the midfield and the wingers, is just exceptional

01:08

That’s why we had the problems in the first half,

01:12

because we lost the balls in the wrong moment.

01:15

We had to change two or three things,

01:18

most importantly we had to change the involvement of Fabinho -

01:22

switch the side with him, pass the ball there. Football things.

01:26

Then we started...rolling, if you want.

01:35

There was the situation, of course, when Southampton wanted a penalty -

01:39

I didn’t see it back yet - and we had that kind of counter-attack

01:43

and Oxlade with a sensational goal.

01:45

But I already liked the second half much more until that goal,

01:52

what we did then was just really good.

01:55

We played much calmer, used Fabinho better;

01:58

with this positioning we used all the midfielders better,

02:02

used our full-backs better and had better direction.

02:06

It was just a better game and in the end we won it.

02:12

The strange thing of this game is that it’s not even too high [a scoreline],

02:16

it’s just strange that Southampton could have won it as well.

02:20

That just shows how difficult it was today.

02:24

Even more so, we are really pleased about the outcome.

02:30

It's 22 points now at the top of the table,

02:35

that's apparently the biggest ever lead in the Premier League.

02:39

It will not last that long, eh?

02:41

Well, it's gonna last at least a few hours.

02:46

I know we throw new numbers at you every week,

02:50

and you don't normally respond to them, but even for 12 hours,

02:54

that's an astonishing achievement.

02:56

True. And again, it’s easy for me to use this game as a description for the situation.

03:03

We have just incredibly difficult opponents to play against,

03:10

they are not here to be part of any party, they want to hurt us normally -

03:17

they want to beat us. That’s absolutely normal.

03:21

We have to throw everything we have on the pitch

03:24

to get out of these games with a point or three points.

03:28

And the boys do that, thankfully, and that’s why we are where we are.

03:33

But we don’t take that for granted, not for a second.

03:36

For today it was the best thing we could do.

03:40

The attitude and the mentality of these boys

03:45

made it again possible that we could win this game.

03:47

Because this was a game which looked in moments not only tricky,

03:52

it looked like - 'banana skin' is maybe not the right word

03:56

because Southampton are too good for being a banana skin -

03:59

but it looked like today, yes it will probably happen [Liverpool would drop points].

04:04

The boys put a sensational shift in, everybody went to the point and above,

04:14

so that makes this group really special.

04:17

That’s all that happened.

04:19

We didn’t want to have a 22-point difference to other teams today,

04:22

we wanted to have 73 points after the matchday.

04:25

And that’s what we have, so all good for the moment.

04:34

There's just one more number as well - that's 100 points from the last 102 available.

04:40

We don’t look at that number, that’s true.

04:43

The game we lost in that... period was at Manchester City

04:50

and we could say we lost it because of 11mm or whatever.

04:55

And the two points from United.

04:59

Ah, the last time we lost was at City.

05:05

That was a really tight game, so imagine if we would have drawn that day

05:08

and then I don’t know what the number would be then

05:11

of how many games we didn’t lose or whatever.

05:14

Look, I promise you, I don’t lie - we don’t feel it.

05:19

We just don’t feel it.

05:21

Today before the game, my main feeling is that I am concerned.

05:24

I am a very optimistic person but not before a football game

05:29

because I have known for long enough anything can happen;

05:31

the ball rolls in different directions and stuff like this.

05:36

Today, for example, Southampton had absolutely too many shots and finishes,

05:43

but what Ali is doing with these finishes, I have no clue how he is doing it.

05:48

It looks always at the end like it was not a good finish,

05:50

but I think the finishes were pretty good, just Ali was there.

05:53

That is really special. We are not perfect, not even close to being perfect -

05:59

the only thing [is] we don’t care about not being perfect,

06:02

we just try to make the best of our skills

06:07

in the best possible way.

06:14

The boys have done that now for a while pretty good

06:17

and that’s why we have these kind of numbers,

06:18

but it doesn’t feel a second like it’s really special, it just feels the hardest work.

06:26

That’s why I am so happy the boys can go now for a week somewhere else,

06:33

do what they have to do to come back recharged, refreshed.

06:37

Then we prepare [for] Norwich and the rest of the season.

06:41

It's just, from our point of view, we've never seen consistency like...

06:44

I've never seen it, to be honest.

06:47

If I was asking from the outside, I would ask the same questions.

06:50

Maybe other people would feel different,

06:52

but I can only say it doesn’t feel [like it].

06:55

It’s not that I feel stronger and stronger and stronger after each win,

07:00

it’s not like this. It's just one, great celebration –

07:05

sometimes more, sometimes less – then relief, settle and go again.

07:13

You're not conscious at all - I know you have to block it out -

07:16

but the history that's looming, records, titles, all these things,

07:21

you just block it all out?

07:24

I know about it, again I have no clue how it should feel,

07:29

but it's not that I think we are close to something really special.

07:36

The boys have now a week off, we all have a week off, and then we go again.

07:40

That’s the only thing I know and all the rest we have to see.

07:42

So many things can happen in football.

07:44

Even when there’s any decision made in the future,

07:49

whenever that will be, why should we then stop thinking the same way?

07:54

We have to use the skills of the boys,

07:59

we have to use the character of the boys,

08:01

we have to use the power of this club and especially of this stadium.

08:05

It's our duty to win football games and that’s what we’ve tried now for a while.

00:02

Jürgen, Sadio looked like a player who was absolutely bursting to get on the pitch

00:06

and then he made the difference for you yet again.

00:09

Yeah, it helps when you have such quality on the bench to bring on.

00:14

Sadio could have started today, of course, but...

00:20

I wanted to have a free decision for Tuesday actually.

00:23

I don't think too often and too much about these games,

00:25

but when two players are back from injuries,

00:28

like Sadio and Fabinho, you don't think they can play two games.

00:31

Should play; can, yes, if you have to, but should play.

00:34

And the quality of the other boys is just too big that you have to push somebody through.

00:39

It was perfect for Sadio today to get a few minutes. It looked like he was ready, yes.

00:47

You said on TV that you felt in the first half

00:50

things weren't quite right in terms of your shape,

00:53

the gaps between the lines.

00:55

Look, the thing is...

00:57

It's easy to talk about the wind and stuff like this,

01:00

but on the pitch the boys have to deal with it.

01:05

We played, for sure, two or three or four long balls too many.

01:10

The formation was not prepared for that,

01:12

so we were not there for the second balls and stuff like this.

01:15

We didn't obviously feel that we can play the balls through the smaller gaps.

01:22

That was the wind but it would be still right.

01:26

The positioning was then not exactly like it should have been.

01:29

For example, it was pretty obvious Trent's position in the first half

01:34

was too often deep and wide instead of wide and high, which we changed.

01:42

In this specific formation with their 4-4-2 defending

01:46

and Cantwell pretty much reacting on him like in a man-marking system.

01:50

So, that then gives so many different options immediately.

01:55

Obviously our midfield was sometimes surprised by the long balls

01:58

of our centre-halves and just couldn't push up early enough or quick enough,

02:02

so we didn't win the second balls and all these kind of things.

02:06

You need to get used to circumstances and after 45 minutes we knew how it feels.

02:14

More information from us at half-time and we could improve,

02:18

that was obviously much better then second half.

02:22

We had so many counter-press situations where we won the ball back,

02:25

where we put them under pressure, kept them under pressure and scored a wonderful goal.

02:30

Yeah, that's it.

02:34

Can I ask you about the news yesterday about Manchester City's Champions League ban?

02:40

What's your thoughts on it?

02:43

It was a shock when I saw it.

02:46

Somebody sent me the headline, and, yeah, I have no idea how these kinds of things work,

02:54

how it happens, the thing that I can say as a football coach,

02:59

Man City under Pep Guardiola, since I've been here, play sensational football.

03:07

Yeah, that's how it is, I've always admired what they do,

03:14

what he is doing, what they do, and that will not end in this moment.

03:19

I can imagine it's really hard at the moment for the sports people;

03:23

you trust your people, they tell you it's all fine

03:26

and obviously UEFA sees that slightly differently.

03:29

Yeah, now they have to deal with it. I have no idea what will happen next.

03:34

But people will look at the 2013-14 title and last year's title

03:41

and say, "Well, should Manchester City..."

03:46

I know, but I cannot say anything about it,

03:49

I really have no idea, I saw the headline and a few things that were said,

03:56

obviously City will appeal and I can imagine much more things will come up.

04:02

Much more information probably, but in the moment I don't have more.

04:08

I can imagine people will talk about that but that's it in the moment.

04:13

To be honest, I feel for Pep and the players, because, wow,

04:17

they did nothing wrong for sure, they just played football, and sensational football.

04:22

Wherever Pep was, he helped each league to improve,

04:29

but then in the end we all have to respect some rules -

04:36

and I have no idea if they did or not,

04:38

but obviously UEFA sees it like this, that they didn't. We will see what happens.

04:42

Will it make your job more difficult next season in the Premier League?

04:46

As things stand City will concentrate on domestic football,

04:50

maybe a bit tougher than it has been this season?

04:53

Oh, that's interesting. Didn't think that far.

04:58

I have no idea about next season and what that will mean,

05:02

we will see that as well.

00:00

Jürgen, it appeared it should have been your throw in immediately before the corner

00:04

that led to their goal, so any complaints tonight?

00:09

I didn't understand the first part of your question,

00:11

if it was important I'd like to hear it again.

00:13

Yeah, it appeared that it should have been your throw in...

00:16

Oh, yes.

00:26

We lost the game and I don't want to talk in the first moments about the ref or decisions

00:31

or stuff like this. Atletico scored the goal, it was not directly the situation -

00:35

it was a throw-in, then became a corner and then it was a goal.

00:39

Would I have loved to have got the throw-in?

00:42

Yes, but that's how it is.

00:44

It made our lives not easier tonight

00:47

because Atletico were here to squeeze a result out of this game.

00:51

Coming here and having 70 per cent possession is exceptional,

00:55

our build-up was outstanding against a high-press team;

01:00

it was, for me, next level, to be honest - the best we did for a long time.

01:05

Counter-press was exceptional, the intensity of the game

01:09

and how we could go was absolutely how it should be,

01:13

put the opponent under pressure in the last third, but we were not clear enough.

01:19

We had not enough clear-cut chances.

01:22

We had chances, not enough, but that's normal, I would say.

01:29

To stay in a game like this is, for us, development.

01:34

We had games in atmospheres like this when we lost the focus a little bit

01:41

and then they could score a second one or whatever.

01:45

That didn't really look like [happening] tonight.

01:47

So now it's half-time, we are 1-0 down.

01:50

We would not give up if we had 15 minutes of half-time,

01:53

so why should we give up when we have three weeks?

01:57

Even better, the second half will be played in a different stadium, in our stadium,

02:02

and that will be different as well.

02:04

Atletico will feel that and that's what we are looking forward to.

02:08

Can I just check on two of the substitutions as well,

02:11

I take it Sadio Mane wasn't injured and it was the risk of him getting a second yellow card,

02:15

and how is Jordan Henderson?

02:16

It's obviously part of football. I don't like that.

02:20

Obviously, the plan tonight was get Sadio out of the game with a yellow card.

02:26

I was afraid his opponent would go down now

02:30

even if Sadio only...

02:34

..takes a deep breath or whatever, and I didn't want to have that situation,

02:38

so that's why we took him off.

02:40

Hendo felt his hamstring unfortunately,

02:44

we have to wait, he was not too concerned

02:48

but enough to go off obviously.

02:51

And Mo was just a tactical change, that's all.

02:54

We wanted to change a little bit and that's what we did.

02:59

Jürgen, good evening.

03:03

Carlo Ancelotti, as the coach of Chelsea, told us that losing the away match 1-0

03:09

is the worst result among the best results. What do you think about it?

03:16

Sorry, I didn't understand, it's the worst result...?

03:20

Amongst the best.

03:22

Ah, OK. Yes, true, that's how it is.

03:25

Now I got it.

03:27

I have no problem with the result.

03:29

If you are 1-0 down at half-time in a normal game, you would say,

03:32

"OK, we change this and this and that and then we would give it a try."

03:37

We will give it a try - 100 per cent - in the next game as well.

03:40

I saw so many happy faces tonight from Atletico and all that stuff,

03:45

I get that because it's a big win,

03:48

but it's not over yet and that's the only thing I feel.

03:51

The atmosphere, I think it was difficult for the ref to deal with the atmosphere tonight -

03:57

and I don't say the header was because of that, we just misjudged it.

04:03

and the throw-in wasn't because of that, they just didn't see it or whatever.

04:06

But a lot of other situations were, after 30 minutes,

04:10

I think three Atletico players were already really on the ground and not injured.

04:14

The ref just needs to feel the game a little bit more, how I think.

04:19

It was clear the crowd wanted to help tonight,

04:21

in a different way to how our crowd helps us, but it's still help obviously.

04:27

It's a very emotional game and we had to try to be really calm

04:33

to make the right decisions, and I liked a lot of parts of our game, really.

04:39

Of course, we have to be better in the final third and we will try it.

04:49

In Spanish.

04:54

TRANSLATION: Yesterday during the pre-match press conference

04:57

you said Atletico Madrid are a well-oiled machine and always very hard to beat,

05:03

and the attractive game was the effective game for you.

05:07

You had something like that in front of you today, are you disappointed

05:12

by the way your team played or are you more surprised by the way Atleti played?

05:18

Neither.

05:20

I am not disappointed about how we played,

05:24

I saw much worse games in my life.

05:28

It was absolutely OK. How I said, we were not good enough in the last third - that's it.

05:35

I didn't expect that we would have around about 70 per cent possession.

05:39

I actually thought Atletico would have a little bit more of the game,

05:43

but we are not surprised. 1-0 and you are not in the best moment,

05:46

you try to defend it with all you have, and that's what they did.

05:49

That's absolutely OK, I respect that a lot, but of course it's only 1-0.

05:56

We are not 5-0 down or whatever.

05:59

We think we have a chance, we don't think it will be easy,

06:03

not at all, because Atletico will probably have back Joao Felix, Diego Costa,

06:08

and we have to see who we can line up

06:11

because a lot can happen until then because there are a lot of games.

06:14

But, as long as we can get 11 players in a Liverpool shirt, we will try it with all we have.

06:20

For all Atletico fans who can get a ticket for the game, welcome to Anfield.

06:29

Jürgen, hi.

06:31

Specifically, what is it going to take in the final third in the second leg at Anfield,

06:37

what is it that you have to improve on that you didn't do tonight?

06:45

The concentration level of the Atletico defence was exceptional tonight, I have to say.

06:50

Yes, they defend with a big heart, but the concentration level in this final third

06:55

was really, really good.

06:58

For us, we could have played better - we know that.

07:01

We can hold the ball better.

07:06

We know much more about the team now, you have to feel the team.

07:08

I like half-time, to be honest, because you know more about the opponent.

07:13

All the analysis never happens against you.

07:15

We had a lot of Barcelona games

07:18

but obviously Barcelona plays completely different to us,

07:20

so they played different against Barcelona than they did against us

07:24

because tonight was a home game.

07:28

I think it was a little bit created like...

07:33

..a turning point, maybe, for them, if they win tonight for that,

07:36

and everything will be better after that.

07:38

It felt a little bit like that. We can play better in the final third,

07:41

it's not only that we have to do specific things better, but we can play better.

07:44

That we know more about the opponent [is] what will help us, 100 per cent.

07:48

Little details like how we pass the ball,

07:51

the first touch was a lot of times not good from different players that we took wrong direction,

07:57

so they could defend the crosses and all these things.

08:00

But we did a lot of good stuff, and at the end when you are in the box

08:04

and can play one-twos and all that stuff and then bring a cross

08:07

and you have a half-volley or whatever, that's good football.

08:11

Unfortunately, we were not lucky enough that one rolls over the line.

08:14

Now imagine in the home game, we could score a goal whenever

08:18

and then the atmosphere will help us as well because emotions are important.

08:22

Tonight they were obviously completely on the side of Atletico.

08:27

That's why I say I'm really looking forward to the second leg.

08:35

Jürgen, you were actually booked towards the end there,

08:39

you seemed very frustrated, I don't recall you being booked as Liverpool manager.

08:43

I don't know. About if I deserved it? I was just shouting in the direction,

08:49

no bad words, I was not swearing or something like that,

08:55

I was just unhappy with the overall performance and in that moment it broke out

09:00

and obviously the ref didn't like it too much. I can take that, that's OK.

09:05

How I said, I deserved the yellow card.

09:08

Jürgen, given how they defended and the mentality they have,

09:16

do you think you're going to have to be close to perfect to beat them in the second leg?

09:21

I don't know today exactly what we have to be.

09:25

How I said, the intensity we put in the game in a stadium like this

09:29

where they go constantly to the petrol station and we drive with one tank -

09:37

emotions are like this.

09:39

I'm not sure if Diego saw a lot of the game

09:43

because he was constantly animating the crowd, but we have the other side.

09:49

That changes, first and foremost, everything.

09:54

We speak from time to time [about] the power of Anfield

09:57

and the power of a stadium and what a stadium can have - tonight we saw it.

10:03

The whole stadium only wanted a result,

10:05

the stadium was not here for seeing sensational football.

10:08

They wanted a result and they got the result,

10:10

so they are now happy in this moment and we are not.

10:12

But if we have to be perfect, we always try constantly to be perfect.

10:22

But I can already say five, six, seven things that we cannot easily do better,

10:28

but can obviously do better.

10:31

If we do that better then it will be much more difficult.

10:33

But I have to say, there were a couple of good things that Atletico did.

10:40

They only had long build-up but of course in a long build-up when Alvaro Morata is there,

10:44

goes into a half-space. I think there were two situations -

10:48

they scored the goal and the next situation we lose a second ball

10:52

around one of these long build-ups.

10:54

Apart from that, we had them pretty much where we wanted them.

10:56

But we were 1-0 down and it doesn't help.

11:00

I'm not sure if was 0-0 tonight,

11:03

if that would have changed the game of Atletico tonight, I don't know.

11:07

But now they have the result and they have an advantage, but that's all.

11:09

Apart from that, we feel we are kind of in the game, and that's what we have to use.

11:14

If Atletico will be better than us at Liverpool, we respect that

11:18

and they are in the next round, well deserved.

11:20

If not, we want to go there. And how much we want to go there,

11:23

we will show that after the first whistle of the second leg

11:27

and not now in the press conference.

00:04

Can we start with Jordan Henderson?

00:06

Is there an update on his fitness, is there a fear he could be out for a while

00:10

and could you look to make changes this Monday

00:13

after the physical demands of Madrid?

00:19

Hendo is... It could have been worse.

00:25

As we all know, it was a hamstring thing, and we've heard of different hamstring injures now

00:31

in the Premier League, Harry Kane for example.

00:35

It's not that bad, but he will be out, I think, for three weeks or so,

00:41

which is not cool, but how we see it we were still lucky.

00:47

Yeah, that's it.

00:48

Changes? I could, because apart from Hendo the other boys are fit,

00:55

but Tuesday-Monday there's absolutely no need to do it,

01:01

that's enough time, longer than we usually have.

01:05

So we'll see who starts and stuff like this, and maybe we'll make more changes,

01:08

but not because of the Atletico game.

01:10

Arsene Wenger has said this week that he wants to change marginal offside decisions

01:16

to favour the attacking team.

01:20

There's been a lot of controversy around VAR this season,

01:23

would you be in favour of that?

01:27

I heard about it, what Arsene said, the 'daylight rule', right?

01:32

He named it a daylight thing.

01:34

I'm not sure about that, didn't think enough about it,

01:38

when we spoke with the coahces about it what we thought could make it easier as well

01:44

is that we just say whatever it is - your toe or your foot is offside,

01:51

apart from that, it's not offside.

01:55

No higher, no armpits, no shoulders or any of that stuff,

01:59

that would help as well I think.

02:02

I hope they involve a few sportspeople, so I'm happy that Arsene Wenger is around there

02:09

and giving some advice, because it always feels like it's good in theory

02:16

and then when you have to prove it in practice, it doesn't work exactly like that.

02:21

In the moment, for me, the offside rule is fine,

02:25

of course it takes too long because it's so close,

02:29

because we decide, and is it right 100 per cent with the lines?

02:34

That makes it a bit complicated, but if in the end it's offside, then it's offside.

02:38

We had these situations, the armpit and stuff like this, but it's offside.

02:43

I have no problem with that, it's just that we have to make sure we help the people more,

02:47

and the thicker line which UEFA or whoever brought up could help.

02:52

But there will be close decisions in the future as well, there always were,

02:58

it just didn't take that long to find out because the linesman put the flag up - done.

03:04

So afterwards, after the game you heard it was not offside,

03:08

so it wasn't nice for the linesman,

03:10

or for anybody, but there was always discussions around offside.

03:13

I'm happy that we discuss it and there are different ideas,

03:17

but I hope in the end it will be the right solution, that would help massively.

03:25

There's a story today about a young Manchester United fan who wrote to you

03:29

asking Liverpool to lose, and you replied.

03:33

What prompted that?

03:35

Were you feeling sympathetic cos you're so far ahead of United?

03:41

It had nothing to do with that. We had time, that helps in that moment,

03:47

I cannot answer all the letters I get every day, I get a lot,

03:52

and it was just nice, it was cheeky.

03:58

I read the letter and I replied, how the world is now...

04:05

It's a private letter - I get it, I respond and the next day it's in the newspaper.

04:12

I don't like that too much but it's all fine.

04:15

I have no problem with supporters of other clubs,

04:19

I think and hope - know - it's a free world, so we can choose our club,

04:26

I don't think everybody has to be a Liverpool fan.

04:28

I like working for Liverpool and I like the rivalry we have,

04:35

but I love it even more if we can keep that on the pitch.

04:39

Apart from that, they can be happy and we should be happy,

04:44

and I hope Daragh is now happy.

04:46

He looks like it, in the picture I saw later, so...good.

04:51

Just to follow on from that, Jürgen,

04:53

one thing you've always said is that football is for everyone,

04:56

it shouldn't be that rivalry, and I know you said this was a little bit cheeky,

05:00

but you must get so many letters, was it just the cheekiness that stood out for you?

05:04

It all came together - cheeky, 10 years old, which I think is a nice age

05:12

when you should start being cheeky,

05:15

and it was smart as well. I thought it's a good idea, try it, why not?

05:20

Like I said, we try to respond to as many as possible,

05:26

but it's just not possible. In the moment we're obviously in a positive period,

05:31

and that means the letters are pretty much all friendly,

05:37

but still, cannot reply to all of them, even if we try as often as possible.

05:41

I think the people know that, they write most of the time,

05:44

"I know you will not respond, I know you can't respond" and all that stuff.

05:48

I read nearly all of them. I don't open them,

05:51

somebody reads them before and gives them to me,

05:58

so probably there are a few which are not that nice, which I don't see.

06:01

But, no, that's all cool, people know I can't respond to all of them.

06:09

Jürgen, incredible season so far, winning match after match,

06:14

and I know it was a different competition, but when you lose a game,

06:19

as you did against Atletico Madrid,

06:22

and when we speak to you about league games and the last one you've won,

06:27

you always say that's forgotten and it's about the game in front of you,

06:30

but can you sense amongst the players even more added determination

06:36

after a defeat, not to put things right, because it's a different competition,

06:40

but to reach the level...

06:43

It's to put things right, just not in that competition.

06:50

It's a little bit strange. Yes, we lost the game and there's absolutely no positive in it -

06:56

we lost the game.

06:58

But it's important, IF there's any help in that result

07:04

it's that you felt that defeat and it felt like a defeat.

07:07

It felt after the game like a defeat, it felt the next morning like a defeat,

07:10

it was nothing. Nobody thought, "But in the league we are like this."

07:13

It's all what we said after the game, like it's not done yet -

07:17

it's the truth, we know that.

07:18

But it's not that we say Anfield alone will sort it at the end.

07:22

We have to put a proper performance in.

07:24

Atletico showed obviously a lot of passion, desire and stuff like this, fought for the result.

07:28

They will fight here for the result, 100 per cent.

07:31

But the thing is, to put it right is to get the other feeling back.

07:37

The other feeling, I don't think we ever lost how a win feels,

07:43

but we won a few games, so now we lost it and the difference is massive -

07:49

much more than three points.

07:54

It's really from sunshine to hardest rain, and that's how it should be.

08:01

If you really want to be successful and if you could be successful -

08:06

which we could have been in that game -

08:08

then it has to feel really bad, and that's how it felt.

08:12

So, yes, we want to put things right, even when it's a different competition.

08:15

West Ham are struggling, Liverpool in incredible form,

08:20

so on paper it's an easy three points, but football isn't like that

08:23

and the teams at the bottom at this stage of the campaign quite often put together runs,

08:28

and the Hammers have given you some tough matches in your period in charge.

08:33

Michail Antonio in particular has always showed up well against you,

08:37

they do have talent there.

08:39

They have. They didn't have [Felipe] Anderson and [Sebastien] Haller on the pitch,

08:43

I know both and like them a lot. Lanzini on the bench, stuff like that,

08:47

so you see the quality they have.

08:50

I saw the game, we came home on Wednesday afternoon,

08:53

so I could watch the game, and with all Man City's brilliance, which we know about,

09:01

the first goal was a set-piece,

09:05

and the second goal was a super situation from Kevin De Bruyne obviously,

09:08

but, at the end, it was a little bit scrappy with Bernardo Silva,

09:11

and then he takes the ball over and it's kind of a one-two in the box.

09:14

Super goal, but not outplayed like you would expect when City is on the pitch.

09:20

So they fought really hard, they defended the box with all they had.

09:24

They didn't have a lot of possession obviously,

09:27

so I wouldn't expect that they go for much more possession against us,

09:31

but they will defend again with all they have.

09:34

I didn't hear exactly what David said after the game,

09:39

but I think they took some positives out of that game and they will try it again.

09:45

We have to be ready for that.

09:48

It's Monday night, we need a really good atmosphere again

09:55

and not kind of this perception that you go there and think,

09:59

"OK, 1-0 after seven minutes, 2-0 after 25 and then it's easy-going."

10:03

It will not be like this.

10:05

West Ham need to fight for results and they will fight for results.

10:08

They have tough games coming up for them as well,

10:12

so they don't have time to waste results, points or whatever.

10:18

I expect a really, really tough match, 100 per cent.

10:27

Jürgen, typically when you've had injuries this season

10:30

the players who have filled in have done really well.

10:32

Obviously with Henderson being sidelined for three weeks or so,

10:35

you must be confident with the midfield options you've got there,

10:38

because there's a lot of players who've been unfortunate

10:40

to be on the bench for a long period this season

10:42

because of how Henderson has been playing.

10:46

Yeah, that's how it is, so hopefully nothing else happened, to be honest.

10:50

Yes, Hendo is exceptionally important,

10:53

not only football-wise but for other reasons as well,

10:56

which hopefully everybody knows.

10:58

Oh, yes, we still have options there and that's good,

11:04

and there's a chance of course, it's a chance for all of them,

11:09

but it would have been anyway,

11:12

Hendo wouldn't have played every game from now on until the end of the season.

11:15

But, no, it's a position where we can react, so we will react.

11:28

Just wondering whether Shaqiri...

11:31

He's first.

11:34

Just wondering, what's the latest with Shaqiri?

11:36

Where he's up to with his rehab?

11:38

Not close to team training yet. We cannot - we never did -

11:44

but this time for sure, not put any time pressure on it,

11:48

because it's obviously a difficult one,

11:51

never a big one but always big enough to keep him out for another two or three weeks,

11:55

so we just have to wait.

11:56

He's not close to team training.

12:01

With Sadio, obviously on Tuesday you had to take him out of the game early,

12:05

being in a big game, what was his reaction like to that,

12:09

did you have to have any conversation with him

12:11

to explain what you told us in the press conference?

12:13

Oh, I spoke to him this morning, asked him if he was surprised,

12:16

and he said yes, and I said OK, because he was not nervous at all, stuff like this,

12:23

could have dealt with it - that's good, that's how a player sees it,

12:27

but my honest opinion, people don't like it, I don't think he had a chance.

12:33

We need Sadio physical; Sadio doesn't foul, so...

12:40

We need him physical, which means you have contact with your opponent,

12:44

and I would say both situations were made up,

12:47

so that's how it, it's part of the game. I don't like it so much but it's part of the game.

12:52

And you cannot avoid situations like that,

12:55

the situation they created a minute before half-time,

12:58

eight players around the ref pushing him in that direction,

13:03

I didn't believe that we could finish the game with 11 if we kept him on the pitch.

13:10

And he was exceptional again, really good,

13:14

caused them a lot of problems, so I would have loved to have him on the pitch,

13:17

I just had to make a decision without knowing what would happen;

13:20

I did that, but he's fine, he's completely fine.

13:22

He's rested, which is good as well.

13:30

Is there any update on Gini Wijnaldum's future,

13:34

is there an idea on when he might get a new contract, anything like that?

13:38

If there would be any updates...

13:43

Actually nothing to say about it, it's like it always is,

13:47

we talk about it when something is decided, not before.

00:06

Jürgen, could you sum up the game?

00:10

I only did it 12 times so far tonight(!)

00:12

I liked the start of the game.

00:17

Good goal, kind of cheeky, a bit quicker in mind -

00:20

everybody expected the ball was out and then Trent changed the situation.

00:25

Yes, everybody will speak about it: probably Fabianski saved balls like this in his career,

00:30

I’m pretty sure.

00:34

But the story of the game was a little bit, from that moment on,

00:38

West Ham knew always there were one or two proper ways to stay in the game.

00:46

That was second balls and set-pieces.

00:49

Both were not good from us tonight.

00:51

Second-ball game was not good.

00:53

Losing the first ball is possible, because Antonio, Haller,

00:57

whoever is there is just too good and you cannot win all the balls.

01:00

But then the second ball, we have to pick up better.

01:04

The formation was not good, we showed the boys at half-time,

01:07

it just makes no sense there.

01:08

And the set-pieces obviously; they were really good from them,

01:14

we were not that clear in these situations and that’s how they scored the goal.

01:21

So they got a little bit of momentum, or maybe they got the momentum.

01:24

We were still in charge, had the ball, we had finishes –

01:28

unfortunately, not all of them on target,

01:30

but we had finishes, so goal-kick and again second ball,

01:33

fighting for these balls.

01:35

It’s difficult to reach the boys in these moments, to be honest, to change it.

01:38

So that was the first half.

01:43

We tried to change in half-time then, give different information.

01:47

We showed them two very good football situations

01:50

where we were in and around the box and did exactly what we have to do.

01:54

It’s like playing easy, simple, quick.

01:56

Change position, come between the lines, pass there and go in behind.

02:00

We had these moments, but then they scored the second goal,

02:04

which I didn’t see back. I don’t know exactly how it happened.

02:13

One free player at least in the box doesn’t help.

02:17

First half, it was a bit patient.

02:19

Second half, we conceded a second goal

02:21

and we were now forced to be patient, but really increased the pressure,

02:28

now we were there. The crowd was really helpful, we had a lot of set-pieces,

02:34

Ox came on, we changed the set-pieces slightly, we had these crosses.

02:38

The crosses were a bit too hard from time to time,

02:40

it’s easy to say but much more difficult to change.

02:44

I really thought the positioning was brilliant but in the end the crosses looked like shots.

02:48

But we scored the two goals.

02:57

Our third goal was really good, you have to react on balls like this, a deflected ball.

03:04

Our second goal was really good play,

03:07

but of course unlucky for West Ham in the way it went in.

03:11

The best goal we scored was the disallowed one, I liked it a lot,

03:14

it was exactly the way we wanted to play.

03:18

Then at the end they have the big chance where Robbo obviously thought it was offside.

03:23

They had a chance and a sensational save of Ali.

03:27

So, we brought it over the line. It was difficult, we knew that before.

03:32

West Ham were much better than they were against us in the first game,

03:36

much better than the last game against City.

03:39

Tonight they were really there. I’m not here for that,

03:45

but I really think David [Moyes] can take something from here as well.

03:48

That looked like a proper threat tonight and that will be difficult

03:51

for other teams as well if they can bring that again on the pitch.

03:56

It felt like Oxlade-Chamberlain made a big difference,

03:59

not just for your team but with the crowd as well,

04:02

he seemed to feed off that when he came on.

04:04

Yes, we needed that direction. Ox came on and the first [contribution] was a finish.

04:08

Close, but still a finish.

04:10

Next one was dribbling... with a foul or not, if it was not a foul

04:16

then probably we have the ball in a good position again.

04:20

So, the dynamic helped, of course.

04:22

Always, if you get direction in a game, our people appreciate that obviously.

04:27

That helped.

04:30

Jürgen, there will be attention on Trent, getting two more assists tonight,

04:35

but he seemed to want to take a lot of responsibility

04:38

for driving the whole team back into the game.

04:42

It's not just about his assists, it's what he brings to the team.

04:48

Yeah, but I think we're past the moment where we treat him like a young boy.

04:55

He's a proper member of the squad, and everybody has to contribute,

05:00

everybody has to bring on the pitch what he is able to do -

05:05

and the boys do a lot to bring him or Robbo in the position and save them there.

05:10

I don’t want to make the performance more than it is,

05:14

I am completely happy with it, but that’s how football works on the highest level.

05:23

[There were] super moments of Gini, for example,

05:25

where he just wins that decisive battle,

05:29

Sadio really [good], Bobby chasing back and wins the ball.

05:33

Thank God in our stadium [it is like] nearly scoring a goal,

05:37

the celebration after Bobby wins a really important ball back.

05:42

So, all of these pieces, put them together and in the end,

05:46

we have a lot of time [for] a full-back in a position where he can cross, score

05:52

and we can try to score a goal.

05:54

I actually thought we could have crossed better

05:57

because I know the boys could have crossed better.

05:59

The balls were slightly too hard, maybe it was the wind or not, I don’t know.

06:02

We were in good positions, but the balls were then too hard and it was difficult.

06:07

Set-pieces, free-kicks looked like good curve, everything there,

06:11

but we were not ready, so something had to be wrong.

06:15

As I said, it was not a perfect game

06:18

but still a lot of good performances and that helps obviously.

06:23

You've got 109 points from the last 111 available,

06:27

you need 12 to win the title now.

06:30

Will the last 12 that you need to do it be the hardest to get?

06:34

The next three are always the hardest, it was always like this.

06:39

We never saw it differently,

06:41

it would be strange if we now said the next 12 would be so difficult to achieve.

06:44

They are difficult, you saw it tonight. If we would have lost tonight,

06:49

everybody would have said, "Two [defeats] in a row, under pressure at Watford" -

06:52

we are still under pressure at Watford because they are just good,

06:55

they are really good.

06:57

I saw their game against United, they could have scored the first one with Troy Deeney

07:03

and then they had really good moments.

07:06

They played really well here and they will fight for everything,

07:09

because now in this moment everybody is fighting for everything.

07:12

Could I have wished for a better position to go into these last 11 games?

07:17

No, I would never have thought it was possible,

07:19

but each one of them is really difficult and we respect that a lot.

07:26

We don’t expect one easy game, nobody wants to go through easily,

07:32

we just have to be ready for work and for the hardest work.

07:34

We were that tonight as a unit, together with the crowd again

07:37

and I really love that fact, I couldn’t appreciate it more, it’s really special.

07:45

Jürgen, you've equalled the all-time record for consecutive wins in the top flight

07:52

and also consecutive home wins. It does show how remarkable this team is,

07:57

even if you've not won the title yet,

08:00

they've showed how incredible they are to equal records like that.

08:03

Yeah, true.

08:06

A couple of years ago, three or four, maybe in the beginning,

08:09

I said we want to write our own stories, we want to create our own history.

08:13

Obviously, the boys took really seriously what I said there and that’s all cool -

08:18

but just not too important in the moment.

08:21

It’s so special, the numbers are incredible, so difficult.

08:24

We said it a couple of times, we spoke about wonderful games,

08:27

brilliant games, we spoke about hard games, difficult games.

08:31

Tonight was difficult obviously,

08:32

so the number of wins you can only have if you win all of these games:

08:38

the difficult ones, the easy ones - if there ever was one -

08:41

the brilliant ones and the rougher, more grumpy ones.

08:47

In the end, that’s what counts.

08:50

We all know it’s very special, but in the moment we are really just in the situation...

09:01

..and want to recover and prepare for the next one.

09:04

The next opponent is really waiting and wants to fight us,

09:08

the whole stadium at Watford will go for us, that’s completely normal.

09:13

There will be a special atmosphere and we have to be 100 per cent ready.

09:18

I saw the boys tonight, they are ready to fight

09:21

and as long as we are really ready to fight, nobody should worry,

09:27

but we still have a lot of work to do.

00:06

[Music]

00:12

I'm not surprised by the performance

00:15

because that would mean I'm and never

00:17

saw something like that before when I

00:20

saw it a lot of times and so what I can

00:24

say and I think three needles with harsh

00:32

but baby had a big hand in that so we

00:34

don't have to think about that we have

00:36

to start with the most important thing

00:38

congratulation bought for it well

00:41

deserved

00:41

that's how it should what should be the

00:44

headline and we didn't perform like we

00:48

like we should have and what what

00:51

performed exactly like they wanted first

00:54

half we had there's little football

01:01

things they didn't they didn't work out

01:03

for us like from where we wants to cross

01:06

from where we wanted to pass when we

01:07

wanted to play the balls in behind when

01:09

we were used to runs when we used all

01:12

hofferson when we didn't sew things we

01:14

usually do naturally right because they

01:18

didn't do that right tonight so that

01:19

makes it a game already pretty tense we

01:23

think that's not an easy one today I

01:26

knew that before it's not easy but then

01:28

you really feel it which both about

01:32

football things in a half time and and I

01:35

really like the start in the second half

01:37

reaction was good to detect it is with

01:39

being now positioning was different the

01:41

mixed I will mix it on the wing a little

01:43

bit more mix it up a little bit more

01:45

when we considered the first goal not

01:48

long after that we consider the second

01:49

one both codes obviously completely

01:51

different one is a throwing bouncing

01:54

ball Troy uses body I think again in

01:58

that situation so we can't defend that

01:59

ball second-born

02:05

yeah we lose of all day pass the ball

02:07

and I'm sorry on his bike and scores

02:11

read a nice one and the third one B we

02:13

gave pretty much away by ourselves but

02:16

in the end it was still have nice finish

02:17

Troy Deeney so that's it we had not

02:21

enough chances we didn't create enough

02:23

and that's what you got leads them to a

02:26

defeat that's how football is and has

02:28

nothing to do with the games you want

02:29

before had nothing to do with the games

02:31

you will win it's just this one football

02:35

game on for tonight we have to admit

02:37

admit that what what was the better team

02:53

not really because I don't think you can

02:56

break records because you want to break

02:59

records you break records because you

03:01

have 100% focus on each step you have to

03:04

do whatever I could it is a marathon or

03:07

whatever and we we and for that you have

03:12

to perform and we put the boys performed

03:14

that's why we won the game soft but

03:15

tonight we're gonna good enough and we

03:17

cannot that's not now class for me that

03:19

I think in history when I look back in

03:21

500 years will say yeah and then little

03:23

poor nearly did it really it's not

03:25

that's not my main concern it's you

03:27

cannot change that and it was obviously

03:29

about gone gone and any time if we lose

03:32

the game sometimes we lose the game and

03:37

we didn't wait for it to be honest but

03:39

it was clear that will happen so we

03:41

didn't think about it and still knew we

03:43

will happen tonight it happened and now

03:44

I see it rather positive because the

03:50

more the closer you come to these

03:51

records I'm reporter but I'm not sure

03:53

how other people think about that so

03:54

from now on we can play free football

03:57

again we don't have to defend or try to

03:59

get the records we just can try to win

04:02

football games again and it's for

04:18

no no nothing teams have the same do you

04:23

ask for tiredness right no no it's welp

04:29

it's normal in football years a shape is

04:31

not something but you can take for

04:33

granted form it's not something you can

04:34

take for granted other team why do we

04:36

have the amount of palm points because

04:38

we fought against each little feeling in

04:41

the body when it was like this or like

04:43

that there's been concentration I will

04:45

look like it will drop before against

04:48

that against fortunes against everything

04:50

and that's why we have the amount of

04:52

points and so and other teams do the

04:54

same but cannot had in this season

04:56

couldn't get the same amount of fine so

04:58

that's why because it's so difficult

04:59

it's not easy to explain I worried

05:02

exactly tonight it didn't happen for us

05:04

but it should not be now the biggest

05:06

sensation in world football that it

05:08

happens we play only against teams they

05:10

fight with all they have for their own

05:12

targets now what thought was the first

05:15

team who who could really use it for me

05:17

the biggest you asked me if my Hector

05:18

supposed to pick a surprise to perform

05:20

as a result the biggest surprise for me

05:22

is that what for fights for staying in

05:23

league so and that that's incredible

05:26

is equality and stuff like this not that

05:28

I want to be put pressure on them but

05:30

the other teams as well you play Western

05:32

when we played there they were clear

05:33

better the home game wow you players in

05:37

whatever and it looks different because

05:38

now it's the moment where everybody's

05:40

fighting like crazy and we fight already

05:43

no seasons like crazy and tonight we

05:45

lost that battle yeah but can I say now

05:48

that it's not acceptable of us and we

05:51

are not we don't think it's not so

05:52

important because we want so many games

05:54

and puppey don't think as well it's a

05:57

biggest catastrophe in the world of

05:59

football we feel the defeat really it's

06:02

absolutely exactly opposite of what we

06:05

want to have we have to feel that you

06:08

know how we have to chance to to show

06:09

reaction again and it's what we will do

06:11

and whatever you will do with it to it I

06:15

heard it already because it's

06:16

the first interview I gave obviously is

06:18

number 10 pretty much that some people

06:20

saw it coming ask me if I saw it coming

06:23

no because only because the last game

06:28

was not the most convincing in our

06:29

career together that doesn't mean as the

06:31

next one has to be the same you can

06:34

always change things that's how it is if

06:36

you win a game five nil the next one

06:38

doesn't mean a divot five has been

06:40

minute - again or will be an easy one

06:42

just because you have a bit more

06:43

confidence so be forth and played the

06:47

game game by game so far and it will

06:50

will continue that the series is over or

06:53

whatever a record is not put all some

06:55

records on a post very much it's not

06:56

that we wanted that but it's not my

06:58

really my concern with Christmas after

07:17

the United game of the Lester game after

07:19

main city game it's complete criticism

07:21

it's not somebody telling you are too

07:23

silly to play football Christmas tell

07:25

somebody but what went wrong so and

07:28

that's what we do constantly and we do

07:29

not change that now because I know maybe

07:32

a little bit which direction your

07:34

question goes but how I said we win a

07:37

game in half the game the boys get

07:39

immediately kind of a five-minute

07:41

summary of what I have already or still

07:43

in my mind about the game nobody

07:45

everybody can then leave the dressing

07:49

room straight because I'm not not

07:52

shouting a demo stuff like this I didn't

07:53

do it today I didn't do it after other

07:55

games but criticism can happen all the

07:58

time we never stopped being critical of

08:00

ourselves

08:08

Norwich as well by the way sorry yeah

08:17

okay I I'm not celebrating a 44 I

08:20

wouldn't I don't know the number I think

08:22

you said 49 you say 40 fine I couldn't

08:25

say who's right because I just don't

08:26

know it I'm not interested but I really

08:29

what I really I didn't know that things

08:32

like this are really difficult because

08:34

the boys have to to beat everything each

08:40

little pain it's big pain its inner

08:41

voice each word from outside stuff like

08:43

there's so many the influence from

08:45

everywhere you cannot lose it anymore

08:47

you cannot win it anymore you cannot do

08:49

all itself that's what it's the world so

08:51

we have to you have to stay on track and

08:52

yet what the boys did so far is

08:54

exceptional but it's not over

08:56

that's the only thing I'm interested

08:57

it's not over we will we will go again

09:01

promise 100% and then we will see where

09:05

it leads us to we didn't expect the the

09:08

the the number of games we want but we

09:11

are not that surprised that it's

09:12

possible because a boy short last year

09:14

already pretty impressive season so but

09:18

it was never easy will never be easy so

09:22

you know let's carry on

09:31

you

00:10

you know whose eternal is it's not good

00:15

but it's in this case now I'm relatively

00:18

easy to explain we made two massive

00:20

mistakes around the goats that's I think

00:24

one was pretty much Buddha pin so I

00:27

really made this super safe in a sec a

00:30

second or two seconds before and then

00:31

this fall it's really flattering really

00:34

good shot from from billion and he

00:37

cannot make that safe but before that

00:38

obviously we lost the ball that's that's

00:40

the problem what's not a shock stressed

00:45

is football and like reaction like the

00:49

way we played that some good stuff was a

00:51

super intense game both teams were

00:53

really running like mad and that's

00:56

what's clear that it will be difficult

00:59

but we had our moments we had good

01:01

chances especially the one where I don't

01:03

know who safe the vaults actually a

01:05

defender or the goalie over there Robin

01:07

Driscoll shot three or four times um so

01:11

far so good

01:12

away game at Chelsea you cannot expect

01:14

that you envy never did by the way we've

01:16

won twice against them one in penalty

01:18

shoot and one was to one here which was

01:21

a tight game as well um but then you can

01:25

see the second one that that didn't help

01:26

obviously and that was a bit more

01:30

difficult to take again Chelsea defended

01:32

them with all they had through the

01:34

bodies in really really physical yeah

01:38

and so we couldn't score and they

01:40

couldn't score so it's finish the game

01:44

finish with two nil and we are out of

01:46

the competition which is actually

01:48

obsessed football can be so much about

01:52

momentum are you worried that having had

01:54

it go your way for so long it's now

01:57

three defeats

01:58

no look II killed it went our way for so

02:00

long because of people are just we be

02:04

defended outstanding so usually you

02:07

don't get a lot of chance against our

02:08

stuff like this now we have to admit

02:10

that in the last three games we for not

02:13

sure what was first norwich was radical

02:15

but if then we conceded absolute to many

02:17

goats that's true from completely

02:20

different situation so it's not one

02:21

problem but we see that as well but i'm

02:23

not worried about momento no momentum

02:25

it's not something you don't get as a

02:26

present you have to get it to keep it

02:28

and be nice and gentle that you can keep

02:33

it so we built that they have always the

02:34

chance you have always the chance to get

02:35

it back no I'm not concerned about the

02:37

momentum I'm but it's it's football we

02:41

never thought it will be it will be easy

02:43

season it will be an easy period it will

02:45

be an easy game tonight nothing it was

02:48

always was always difficult we did very

02:51

well tonight not good enough in decisive

02:54

moment and that's prepared to accept the

03:03

performance tonight was completely

03:04

different to the performance of Watford

03:05

against Watford was really bad tonight

03:07

it was not bad tonight it was it was

03:08

really super intense game we made some

03:11

changes I said would be new that it will

03:12

be intense that Bambi made it that's why

03:15

we made the changes because we it was

03:18

clear a lot of sprints a lot of spaces

03:21

in midfield how Chelsea plays how we

03:23

wanted to play it was clear you need

03:24

accelerations constantly they are they

03:26

offer that constantly was that's why we

03:28

had to make the changes and all we

03:30

thought we have to make it and you know

03:33

I'm not going to at that performance

03:35

tonight I'm not concerned about that's

03:37

football if you make the size mistakes

03:39

then you lose football games

03:50

now that many competitions anymore for

03:52

us so it's like you - um that's probably

03:56

last week where we have to manage it so

03:59

because we know when video game is over

04:02

it was done I think four games in 12

04:03

days if I'm on an abyss and ride not

04:05

sure when we have to think it is a bit

04:07

about it but no it depends so how far we

04:10

can go into Chema see if you can go

04:11

through or not that's we really don't

04:13

know that yet no we are used to that we

04:15

are used to managing that and doing it

04:18

look it's showed so many things tonight

04:24

where everybody thought about what a

04:25

player yes and then you lose a ball

04:27

that's a learning process that's

04:29

learning you and you cannot learn it in

04:30

at home in the living room you have to

04:32

learn on the paging of direct on it so

04:34

that's how it is

04:35

Nico played a super game tonight so

04:37

showed obviously that we can have really

04:39

a second fullback coming which helps us

04:42

massively for the future Jackie played a

04:46

really good game played we could have

04:47

used him much more often if Nico sees

04:50

him once or twice he was completely free

04:52

at the edge when he shot the cross more

04:54

or less and we can see him then of

05:00

course so so many good things

05:02

Adam running like crazy so many good

05:05

things when for being you that's how it

05:06

is he had to play he was the one who had

05:08

to stay on the pitch and play the game

05:11

and you saw a lot of good things better

05:12

rhythm but then he lose that ball and

05:14

you have to even experience play after

05:16

TV that's football that's how it is and

05:18

we have to how always how is that we

05:23

always have to deal with this it's not

05:24

the first time

05:34

look there's you it's alright the

05:37

numbers are there the facts are that

05:38

it's all clear it's very active it's

05:40

much more easy I know you did before

05:42

it's much more easy to explain when you

05:44

win then when you explain when you when

05:46

you lose obviously so I have not a lot

05:48

of arguments I cannot say no we want to

05:51

try it or you want a ride or whatever

05:52

it's you everybody's it's the free world

05:54

you can interpret like you want but I

05:58

can only say I speak about what I see as

06:00

I see the numbers and know them that's

06:02

not cool we don't want to concede that

06:03

many of you don't it's not that we don't

06:05

wanna score again so that's it's not I'm

06:09

don't city and and think ok the way to

06:11

back through the moment where we can't

06:13

score we don't concede it's like 100

06:16

miles away so it's a little things but a

06:19

little things make the difference and we

06:20

have to to be big if the boys are strong

06:23

they showed so many times the wonderful

06:25

reaction now we have to show this

06:26

reaction again that's all what I don't

06:38

like in life is that them a very serious

06:41

thing the football manager opinion is

06:44

important I don't understand it I read

06:46

it understand it can could ask you you

06:49

are exactly the same role than I am so

06:51

and it's not important about famous

06:52

people about famous people say no you

06:54

have to be have to speak about the

06:56

things in the right manner not people

06:58

with no knowledge like me talking about

07:01

something with people with knowledge to

07:03

talk about it and should tell the people

07:04

do this do that do this and everything

07:06

will be fine or not so I'm not football

07:09

managers I don't understand that

07:10

politics coronavirus why me have a base

07:14

cap and the bad shape I'm concerned as

07:18

much as you maybe less I'm not sure I

07:20

don't know exactly what's your mount of

07:22

this of Fame concern but my opinion is

07:25

really important

07:26

I'm I live on this planet and I want the

07:29

planet be safe healthy I wish everybody

07:32

the best absolutely but my opinion about

07:35

corona is not important if somebody

07:37

tells me we play football we play

07:38

football because I think smarter people

07:40

said we can play

07:41

football I will not make the decision

07:45

thank you very much

07:54

you

00:00

Fitness-wise then, how is Naby?

00:02

He trained.

00:03

And Jordan, has he got a chance for Atletico next week?

00:06

Yeah. But not for Bournemouth.

00:12

Oh, Shaq is not involved yet, and unfortunately Ali is out.

00:19

Alisson had, in training before the Chelsea game, a little incident,

00:27

we all thought it was nothing, it was clear that he wouldn't play anyway,

00:30

the plan was that he would be on the bench,

00:33

and then we thought, "We don't have to take any risk" and left him out of the squad.

00:38

Scan next day, and they found something, so now he is out.

00:46

We will see next week for sure, and then we'll see.

00:54

- What's he done? - Muscle.

00:56

Slightly, in the hip region.

01:01

A small muscle, you could all do your work still,

01:06

but a professional goalkeeper, that's slightly different.

01:11

So, that's the situation.

01:14

The last time before now that you lost three of your last four games

01:17

was the end of the 2017-18 season, so does it have little impact on confidence

01:23

when you've been so consistent since then,

01:26

or does it mean a bigger job for you to lift the players,

01:29

because it's almost like a shock to the system when you have that kind of run of form?

01:34

It's a mix of all of that. Of course winning gives you confidence, losing costs you it,

01:42

that's completely normal, you start thinking about different things,

01:46

but how you said, OK, it's a long while ago, but one defeat feels like two defeats,

01:51

it's not a massive difference. It's just how you get back on track immediately,

01:58

and you can do not by hoping that things click better than the game before,

02:06

you just have to work really hard, you have to fight your way back on track,

02:10

that's always how it is, it will never be different.

02:12

That's what we have to do, all together, on Saturday.

02:19

Not even 24 hours from now, we have to do that as a unit, with our supporters together,

02:25

and just not wait for the perfect moment, work towards a very good moment,

02:32

a super moment, whatever, being perfectly protected,

02:39

because the way opponents play against us is not new.

02:49

They have a defensive block and go for counter-attacks, use set-pieces and stuff.

02:55

Bournemouth are especially dangerous around set-pieces,

02:59

I think they score around about 50 per cent of their goals from them, impressive,

03:03

so we have to be 100 per cent spot-on there.

03:07

We have to play football, force our way through,

03:13

accelerate and switch the sides, use small spaces to create big spaces,

03:19

and we have to be perfectly protected because of the counter-attacking threat,

03:24

with King, Wilson and Fraser especially.

03:27

That's the job to do and that wouldn't have been different if we won the last few games.

03:33

We want to fight, and that's what we have to show.

03:41

I have to ask about this because it's impacting on the Premier League now,

03:44

the fair play handshake having gone, Liverpool won't have mascots on the pitch

03:49

for the foreseeable future because of the coronavirus outbreak,

03:53

the possibility of playing games behind closed doors has been talked about as well -

03:57

what are you being told, what information are you getting day-to-day as regards this?

04:01

And what advice, what protocol are you actually following?

04:05

My answer will not change to what I said after the Chelsea game,

04:09

of course we get information every day, we all see the news and stuff,

04:17

but apart from that, with our games in the Premier League,

04:23

we trust the things they tell us.

04:28

No handshakes, no handshakes. No mascots, no mascots.

04:33

And if there are some additional things to do from our club

04:38

these people sit together all week and think about what they can do

04:42

to decrease the probability of being infected. That's it, that's what we try,

04:48

nothing changed here really apart from...

04:53

Yeah, why should you give a handshake

04:56

in times when it's obviously not the right thing to do?

04:59

It's not that difficult to change that, and apart from that we have to do the normal stuff,

05:06

but like I said after Chelsea, people with much more knowledge who want to find solutions

05:13

for all of us, if they make decisions then we hope and trust that they are the right ones

05:20

and we follow them - easy as that.

05:24

You can set a top-flight record of 22 home wins in a row,

05:27

how proud does that make you and how much has Anfield...

05:31

When you first arrived as a manager, is it bigger and more crazy than you expected?

05:38

Yes, much bigger, but I realised that already a while ago.

05:42

The influence and impact of Anfield is much bigger than I thought.

05:46

We’ve never really thought about statistics and stuff like this,

05:52

and in this moment it doesn’t feel like we won the last 21,

05:55

and that’s how defeats change things.

06:00

We would never - and have never - ignored the things that have happened to us,

06:05

result-wise, injury-wise, whatever.

06:08

We just have to create an atmosphere again tomorrow,

06:12

we have to use the atmosphere then,

06:14

but for that everybody needs to have the right mindset, our people as well.

06:18

It’s a situation and not only we - as a team - lost three of the last four,

06:24

our supporters lost them as well.

06:25

[Now] it’s about the reaction - really fighting back with an atmosphere that is exceptional.

06:31

We face an opponent in Bournemouth who have been fighting with all they have

06:34

to stay in the league for months already.

06:36

They had a really tough period with a lot of injuries;

06:38

not all of them, but now a lot of these boys are back,

06:41

especially the front-line is now back [to] what usually,

06:47

before the season, would be their front three,

06:53

even if they played a different system before it.

06:56

They are in a tough moment,

06:59

we respect that and we wish Bournemouth and Eddie Howe all the best,

07:04

but not in the game tomorrow.

07:08

It’s not about records, it’s about making the probability as big as possible

07:15

to win the next football match, that’s tomorrow and that’s what we prepare for.

07:20

It’s what we want to show.

07:22

And I know you always look at one game at a time,

07:24

you have a big week domestically and in Europe next week,

07:27

would getting a win tomorrow get you momentum,

07:30

and how important is that ahead of what's to come?

07:32

Look, you cannot hope for momentum, you have to work for momentum.

07:36

That’s what we want to do.

07:37

In the moment, we are completely focused on nothing else than the game tomorrow.

07:43

After that we have three days, which is a comfortable space between two games,

07:51

with Sunday, Monday and Tuesday for preparing the Atletico game.

07:57

Then we will try everything in that game.

07:59

Momentum, you never have it for long, it’s there for a moment

08:05

and then you have to work again and again for it.

08:08

In some moments it feels easier, but it's never easy, it's always difficult.

08:12

We want to win the game tomorrow anyway, so it would be great if we can use it.

08:20

We work to make it happen.

08:24

Jürgen, when you talk about the right mindset with the fans at Anfield,

08:30

we spoke after West Ham about it maybe being a bit nervous,

08:35

is it maybe because of the expectation,

08:38

the will for success and the gap you have at the top,

08:41

it's like, "This will happen",

08:43

but it's creating that atmosphere, do you think that's been missing a little bit?

08:47

No. Absolutely nothing to do with the atmosphere.

08:50

We lost at Atletico, we are not responsible for the atmosphere there,

08:55

it was a special one; didn't like it too much

08:57

but we have time to respond to that next Wednesday...

09:00

The atmosphere at Anfield, I mean...

09:03

The atmosphere at Anfield, I don't think I started the dialogue about that.

09:10

Yeah, I did ask you, just...

09:12

That doesn't make it right in the end.

09:15

If we are 2-1 down, what crowd in the world is 100 per cent sure we'll turn it around?

09:22

So far, our supporters, I would be the first to tell them,

09:29

but so far they are only responsible for the good things and not even a little bit

09:34

for the not-so-good things which happened.

09:38

I think everybody knows what we need: we need to play passes, we need to try things.

09:44

If you try things and they don’t work out, that’s all.

09:47

Not all the time, it's not like this, and it never was.

09:51

If you win a game 4-0, it's not that each pass leads to a goal-scoring opportunity -

09:56

so that’s what I mean with mindset.

09:58

As a team we have to be ready to try things which will not work out,

10:01

that’s how football works.

10:03

You cannot only play around the formations, you have to try to play through,

10:06

you have to play over, you have to take a risky pass, that’s how football is.

10:13

If you don’t try that then you decrease your own chances to win the game.

10:17

And for that, it would be nice if the crowd would be ready as well.

10:22

That is all I am talking about, it's not difficult.

10:24

The atmosphere will be as good as possible, I am sure,

10:28

I just mention it because I don’t want that anyone will forget it coincidentally.

10:33

Jürgen, because this is relatively uncharted waters for Liverpool -

10:38

this Liverpool team over the last two seasons certainly -

10:42

to lose three games out of four, since the Chelsea game have you

10:47

tried to do things maybe a bit differently in training or freshened things up?

10:52

Have you had a big meeting with the players to try and re-energise them?

10:55

No, we had a big meeting after the Watford game and after the Chelsea game

10:58

it would have been really silly from my side

11:00

if we change seven times [players] and then I tell the boys,

11:02

"You should have changed the situation for us."

11:05

I said it after the game, I liked a lot of parts of the game.

11:07

We conceded two goals, one after a counter-attack,

11:11

one after a super shot with - and I know nobody wants to hear it - a tricky ball.

11:15

Adrian usually saves that and if we don’t lose the ball beforehand…

11:21

So they were two situations which were not like they should have been,

11:24

but apart from that it was a very intense game

11:26

against a very good Chelsea side,

11:29

from a team where we changed seven positions, so I was completely fine with that.

11:32

It’s difficult to mention that for a football manager after a game you lose,

11:36

because nobody wants to hear it, but that’s the truth.

11:39

We had our situations, two big, big moments

11:42

where we could’ve scored but didn’t.

11:46

In that game that we won at Chelsea months ago we scored in these moments.

11:52

That’s sometimes the only difference.

11:54

After Watford, that was the moment when I thought now we have to talk

12:00

in a slightly different and maybe more detailed way.

12:07

That’s what we did, but then everybody asked about the reaction

12:11

showing in the Chelsea game -

12:12

I saw a reaction but not all the players had really something to do with the game before.

12:18

It’s just ‘carry on’ - I cannot make the same meeting all three days,

12:26

that doesn’t work. Chelsea was Chelsea, we are out of the FA Cup,

12:34

we were out of the FA Cup last year [and] I forgot

12:37

where we left the competition last year.

12:39

We didn’t want to have that, but it is. We lost that game last year

12:42

and then the Premier League game we lost last year was in January,

12:50

so that’s how it is, it’s not new.

12:56

The opponents - Watford were strong, us not so much, an away game at Atletico,

13:04

how can I say we have to win there clearly, in the way they approach the game?

13:09

It’s really difficult, a lot of teams would have struggled.

13:12

And now Chelsea, that’s it. We don’t underestimate it, really,

13:16

it’s not that we think, "That’s nothing, normal."

13:19

It’s actually for us the opposite of normal,

13:22

but to find the way back you cannot change things just like you want,

13:27

you have to rely on the things that were good before

13:30

and were maybe good in the games you lost.

13:32

Just do it in a higher intensity, do it on a higher concentration level,

13:39

force it more in some moments, all that stuff.

13:43

There are a lot of things you can do without changing it completely and that’s what we try.

13:49

Is it a concern as well the lack of goals in the three games you've lost,

13:55

but maybe more importantly, not creating chances against Watford either

14:02

and in the game over in Madrid?

14:04

I know how good they are defensively,

14:07

but generally not creating as much as you normally do.

14:12

It's difficult to not create headlines because you are all waiting for me to say something

14:18

and if I use now the word you use, that is the headline.

14:21

I am not that much in that mood, but I am not blind.

14:25

I see that we didn’t score and I see that we didn’t create in these moments -

14:29

that’s what we are working on, 100 per cent.

14:32

We never took it for granted before and now we don’t think it is impossible to do it again,

14:35

it’s just about how we set up, how we do the things,

14:41

how clear we are in the moments and how good we deal with the little setbacks

14:46

in football games, because they are always there and were always there. That’s it.

14:55

In a lot of moments we could have done better,

14:57

we know that 100 per cent and that’s what we are working on,

15:00

but we don’t take it now for granted that from now on we will not score more

15:03

and from now on they will score with each chance they have, that’s not like it is.

15:08

We know that if we perform on our highest level,

15:12

and actually there’s nothing else we want to do tomorrow,

15:15

then it will be difficult for Bournemouth, and we should not forget that as well.

15:18

It’s not that it will be an easy game for Bournemouth tomorrow,

15:22

but we don’t go in the game and think,

15:24

"Bournemouth, let’s tick the box and carry on and think about Atletico" - not at all.

15:30

We are 100 per cent focused on this game.

15:33

The boys want to get a result, the boys want to respond in the right way

15:38

and that’s what we have to show because it’s not important what we say in meetings,

15:41

it’s important what we show on the pitch

15:43

and for the first time since Chelsea we have the opportunity tomorrow at 12.30.

15:50

Have you gathered from training in the last few days that the lads are getting over it

15:56

and moving towards regaining the confidence

15:59

that you've had in spadefuls throughout the season?

16:03

Training was good, training was good.

16:06

I am not sure how you think we could train after the games we played,

16:10

so the boys who played against Chelsea they had yesterday

16:15

second-day recovery - we cannot change that.

16:17

That’s sports science, so that is not a day for showing a reaction.

16:20

The boys who didn’t play, they enjoyed their football a lot in the sessions

16:27

we had since then, but that was not really different before.

16:36

I get it, again, that you ask it, but the only answer we can give is on the pitch.

16:44

It's not here, it's not in the meeting. I cannot explain it good enough,

16:49

we cannot speak about all the things we are talking about

16:55

because I have to talk to my players.

17:00

People might say it’s a difficult situation, but I think it’s rather interesting, to be honest.

17:07

I think it’s really interesting and that’s my job,

17:09

it’s my work I have to do,

17:12

to help the players to be now back where we want to be and where we think we belong.

17:20

That’s what we have to do in these sessions and for that we give them

17:25

all the help we can give them.

17:27

Some recovered, some trained hard and then we bring them all together today

17:32

and make a line-up for tomorrow and play football -

17:36

in an ideal world, the best football we are able to play.

00:00

Jürgen, good afternoon, 82 points now, 22 consecutive home wins,

00:04

just wonder what the emotions were at the final whistle?

00:08

I was in good spirits, let me say it like this.

00:11

I was absolutely happy about the result, the three points and the performance,

00:17

because I knew it would be tricky for different reasons.

00:21

I think the decisions of the ref around the goals

00:24

made it even more tricky for us, obviously.

00:28

We wanted to fight back before the game - and after that we had to fight back.

00:33

How we played after being 1-0 down was exceptional, to be honest.

00:38

I don’t want to make it too big, but in a moment when you have to fight back

00:45

for the momentum and then you get a decision like that and a goal like this,

00:50

there are other teams in the history of football which would then slip.

00:56

The boys’ reaction today, I loved - I really loved.

00:59

We fought hard, played super football,

01:01

the strikers played really good together and were connected.

01:05

We had good passing behind, we had two super situations [with a] pass from half-space;

01:13

one for Mo from Millie, I think, and one probably Ox for Trent

01:18

where we could have scored more goals.

01:21

We had other situations. We didn’t score then, that’s OK.

01:23

Second half, we controlled the game.

01:27

But the biggest chance in the second half was obviously Fraser’s chance.

01:33

Millie saved our life, that helped massively, I really think we deserved that today.

01:38

We had moments but didn’t finish it off.

01:42

But the attitude again, the reaction to the different knocks, I liked a lot.

01:49

So after the final whistle I was really happy.

01:53

Three wins needed now, there was an awful lot of title celebrations and shouts

01:59

from your supporters at the end - how difficult is it for you not get carried away by that?

02:03

We will not get carried away.

02:05

There’s nothing good in losing football games,

02:09

but it makes you aware of how special it is to win football games.

02:16

That’s what we had in the last 10 days or two weeks when we lost games.

02:24

So you appreciate it much more.

02:27

Imagine we would have won against Watford, won in the FA Cup,

02:31

won against Atletico and in the end you become champion whenever it would happen,

02:36

and everybody would have said, "Yeah, champion."

02:39

IF it will happen, it will feel really special - if it will happen.

02:45

But today was obviously very important to make it happen,

02:49

that’s how it is, nothing else.

02:51

Now we have three or four days to prepare

02:54

for another very difficult game in a wonderful stadium with a sensational crowd.

02:59

I think that was the best 12.30 performance of our crowd since I was here, I loved it.

03:07

So, let’s make sure we are ready for that.

03:11

Jürgen, obviously lots of great performances on your team

03:15

but just with James filling in at left-back,

03:18

the clearance off the line, he's been extraordinary.

03:23

Oh, yeah.

03:27

Having Millie not available and Hendo at the same time -

03:31

pretty much not in the dressing room - is really not cool

03:35

because the job they do is on the pitch mainly, but not only.

03:40

So I’m more than happy for Millie that he had that situation;

03:46

I didn’t like the situation obviously

03:48

but when Millie saved it, I was really happy about it.

03:50

Super game.

03:54

He told the whole world and their dogs that he doesn’t like that position two years ago,

04:01

but now from time to time he obviously likes it.

04:05

He was really good and very important for us, so, all good.

04:10

Hello, Jürgen. You clearly didn't agree with the Bournemouth goal,

04:15

there's footage of you I think celebrating quite vociferously at the linesman...

04:20

To be honest, yes, that happened. Do I want to...?

04:26

Would I do it now? No.

04:28

In that moment I just didn't understand how that could be a goal.

04:32

So there's situations, we talk about it and stuff like this,

04:35

but now we have to make a decision, and this shows the problem of VAR.

04:39

It's not a system, it's a human being.

04:44

And the rules. So I'm not sure, did anybody in the room think it wasn't a foul?

04:48

Just so I can stop talking... Good, it was a foul.

04:53

The touch was enough to let Joe struggle, it's a foul, nothing else.

04:58

They score a goal in the next situation, the ref lets it run, that's why we have VAR,

05:02

so we can have a look a little bit later.

05:05

I'm not sure when it was, but two or three weeks ago VAR made really difficult decisions

05:12

in two different games on one matchday,

05:15

I think Tottenham and City, I'm not 100 per cent sure, but wow.

05:17

How is it possible that somebody sits there and doesn't see it?

05:20

For me the question is how is it possible that you have a look at it

05:24

and don't say, "Ah, it's a foul"?

05:26

Mike Dean I'm sure saw it was a foul, but it's not his job, he cannot intervene anymore,

05:29

so it's then VAR, and then VAR hides behind the phrase 'not clear and obvious'.

05:35

It makes no sense, no foul is no foul, you can let it go or whatever,

05:41

but if it's that clear and you look at it and say play on...

05:46

Nobody felt comfortable after that, not the ref,

05:49

everybody knew, "Something happened here."

05:52

Which is not OK. And that was easy to sort with somebody sitting in front of a screen

05:58

and saying, "Yeah, come on, foul."

06:01

And really, I understand 100 per cent that Bournemouth may see it differently,

06:05

but it's a clear, clear foul. Arms like this is not possible in that situation.

06:09

So, yes, I celebrated a little in their direction, I'm not happy about it,

06:14

but it happened and I didn't say anything while I was celebrating.

06:20

Congratulations on the win, Jürgen.

06:23

You've accumulated so many points over two seasons actually,

06:28

is there something that you and your team are doing differently from prior to that period

06:34

that explains the consistency you've had?

06:38

That’s funny because we didn’t feel consistency in the last two weeks,

06:41

to be honest. We consistently lost football games and that’s not nice.

06:48

No, no secrets; hardest work.

06:51

That’s what I love about the boys, that they were really ready to work really hard today

06:55

AND play football. Not only play football,

06:57

I liked a lot how we really were in the challenges and stuff like this.

07:02

Pressed balls were on our side, all these little things make it really important.

07:07

We said a lot of times - we want to be as successful as is possible for us.

07:14

Nobody knows exactly where that will end.

07:18

Especially for us, it’s not always possible to play our best football,

07:23

but to give everybody a proper fight should always be possible.

07:27

That’s what the boys did very often and that’s why we won a specific amount of games.

07:32

We didn’t feel the consistency in the last two weeks,

07:37

we just had to work on things which we didn’t like.

07:42

The second goal, for example, was a good example -

07:46

where the last line was, where we won the challenges, where we had the challenges,

07:49

that we can win the ball and then now we play a counter-attack

07:53

in a situation like that and not the opponent.

07:55

That was a massive difference.

07:59

Can I just check on injuries, Jürgen, Henderson and Robertson for midweek?

08:02

What I hear, it should be possible. If we then do it? I don't know.

08:08

Robbo should not be a problem, I think,

08:11

he only missed today, yesterday he finished the session

08:15

and felt something afterwards, but then it was nothing.

08:19

Hendo was out, I don't know exactly in this moment but I think he'll train tomorrow.

08:27

If that looks good, I have to make decisions.

08:31

He'll be desperate to get back, won't he?

08:33

Oh, yeah, for sure. Some others as well.

00:00

yeah but we know that already first

00:02

promise hello most for most of you nice

00:05

to see you again somewhat respected

00:08

obviously there that hairdressers are

00:11

not allowed to work in a moment yes we

00:15

know for a while already that we have no

00:19

support so it's I alter that question

00:21

pretty much every day

00:22

but it can I cannot change it's all

00:26

different it's all different but we

00:29

cannot change that so we have to use the

00:31

circumstances not suffer from that that

00:33

means there's a game between Everton and

00:36

Liverpool which is still a derby and

00:38

important for both teams for different

00:40

reasons and that's what we are looking

00:42

forward to that that the circumstances

00:45

are like they are we try to get used to

00:48

during during the training period now in

00:50

the last four weeks roundabouts with

00:54

playing one proper test game against

00:58

Blackburn and to internal so and it

01:03

looks like football it looked like what

01:05

we did there and that's very important

01:07

and when we all started playing football

01:09

it was without crowd when we played

01:12

today at football if I play from time to

01:14

time not really often it's with our

01:15

products still want to win so and that

01:18

said that's exactly how it is so it's

01:20

not a perfect situation but it's as good

01:23

as possible and so that's what we are

01:24

preparing for and I will not miss it

01:27

here in the game because I know already

01:29

that it's not there but I'm really

01:32

looking forward to it when the crowd

01:34

will be back I can tell you yogam as

01:38

well through lockdown we've seen

01:39

examples of football being used as a

01:41

force for good and thinking of Jordan

01:43

Henderson and organising donations from

01:45

players to the NHS but also what do you

01:48

make of the way footballers have been

01:49

using their status to affect social

01:51

change the reinforcing of the black

01:54

lives matter message and Marcus rush

01:56

through the course forcing the

01:57

government into a u-turn over preschool

01:59

males for kids you tried to be smart you

02:04

put three men three questions in one

02:07

pretty much I don't think it makes sense

02:09

to mix it all up because it's all four

02:11

it's all very very

02:12

and for different reasons so what let's

02:15

start maybe with the first one

02:18

what hand oh and the players did during

02:21

the lockdown I'm proud of the players

02:23

but I'm not surprised because I know

02:25

that the players - a lot of a lot of

02:28

things without really talking about it

02:31

that what makes me proud so I was not

02:34

surprised that the players will be

02:35

immediately ready to help in this

02:39

difficult time

02:41

well then what Marcus ruffle did I

02:44

couldn't respect it more it's

02:46

unbelievable it's a little bit of a

02:47

shame that he had to do it but because

02:49

things how it should be should be yeah

02:52

just natural but he there was a there

02:56

was something to do and he did a job in

02:58

an incredible manner what he did during

02:59

lockdown was absolutely fantastic and

03:02

yeah black lives matter so that's

03:05

another thing which I hope in this case

03:08

especially in this case it's the last

03:10

time that they have to to make sure that

03:13

everybody hears and sees that because

03:15

it's too long that we already did with

03:19

these kind of things for reasons I

03:21

really don't understand if football is

03:24

role model for anything in life then

03:27

it's for that for equality that

03:28

everybody is exactly the same wherever

03:30

you come from wherever you are from

03:33

absolutely the same it's all about who

03:36

you are not which color you have or

03:39

whatever or which haircut or whatever I

03:41

know from my point of view it's easy to

03:43

say that but it's not it's not easy for

03:46

me but people may think it's easy for it

03:47

to say that but it's not easy it's just

03:49

for us in football completely natural

03:52

and that's how it should be everywhere

03:54

judge people only because of who they

03:58

are and not any other things I it's so

04:01

dumb it's so unbelievable dump - not

04:04

doing it like this that it's really hard

04:06

for me to even understand it a little

04:09

bit why it could be like this but it is

04:11

like this and so we have to stand up we

04:13

have to all we have to need whatever we

04:15

have to do we have to do and we will do

04:17

100% just to solve this situation for

04:21

now and for the future because then past

04:24

we cannot change but a future be

04:26

can change it that's what the Austral

04:27

try and just finally for me again

04:29

obviously the links with Tim over know

04:32

throughout this period it seemed to jump

04:34

from having no plans to sign him to a

04:36

telephone conversation with the player

04:38

to pulling out at the race to sign and

04:40

can you clarify what went on as regards

04:42

any pursuit for Timo burner that's not

04:45

really funny we don't speak about

04:47

transfers we potentially do and now I

04:50

would speak about a transfer of Chelsea

04:52

honey why should I do that the absolute

04:56

nothing to say about Timo Vaughn is a

04:57

really good football player and place

05:00

how I fart now is the truth and I think

05:03

yesterday you know acid for Chelsea next

05:05

season that's it hello happy belated

05:16

birthday filled for Wednesday from

05:18

everyone and I read on the club's

05:21

website you've been asked about evidence

05:23

form going into this Merseyside derby

05:25

book in comparison to your own format

05:29

Liverpool the last six matches weren't

05:32

great I think you lost four of the last

05:34

six slow how confident are you of

05:37

getting your own form back and how

05:39

important is it going past that six

05:41

points when you've secured the title to

05:43

keep that going and where the records

05:45

are or aren't important

05:48

thank you for reminding me I didn't know

05:50

that actually and but and so we didn't

05:53

speak about it one time during our

05:55

preseason you know because it's not

05:57

about that if you are not if you don't

06:00

have the results you want to have there

06:02

are plenty of reasons usually for it and

06:04

the intensity of a season is always one

06:07

one part of it so we don't use the form

06:10

of evidence which I had before the

06:12

lockdown and our hours our shade in that

06:15

moment had no influence really I know

06:17

that a lot of people and said the

06:20

ethical game and velocity obviously but

06:22

from a performance point of view I was

06:24

really happy with that game to be honest

06:25

we we will be showed a lot of these

06:27

situations not that we didn't score

06:29

goals or that we conceded goals but in

06:31

between these two big moments it was a

06:33

lot we can begin use for the rest of the

06:35

season because was really good against

06:37

the top at

06:39

side so it's not important loss before

06:42

it's like you would ask me and when we

06:44

start the new season then about the game

06:46

I had against the team with the November

06:48

before so it's just not important it's

06:50

all about now it's all about the

06:52

momentum and where we are and then we

06:53

try to make sure that we and ESCO

06:55

describe as possible and one thing for

06:58

sure a change then it was our our last

07:01

four weeks we are not as intense as the

07:03

ten weeks or 12 weeks before lockdown

07:05

which were the most intense in our lives

07:07

probably from a football point of view

07:09

and so the boys were arrested when they

07:12

arrived here they had a lot of things to

07:14

do during a lockdown training wise and

07:16

all the things that's clear but getting

07:18

used to football is something different

07:19

so we had a lot of things to do now in

07:21

the last four weeks we did that and we

07:23

are the best possible shape we don't

07:24

know that's probably not our 100% I

07:26

don't know but for Everton at the same

07:28

time not more not less at the same time

07:30

so nothing to do with shape or whatever

07:32

it's all about being ready for facing

07:35

problems in the football game

07:37

finding solutions my job is to prepare

07:39

as many solutions as possible and like

07:41

always the players have to pick them in

07:45

the best way instinctively that would be

07:48

great then be a billion people have a

07:49

good game and evidence would be highly

07:52

motivated and started with a derby in a

07:56

normal season already would be it would

07:58

be really interesting and now it's our

08:01

short season then is it's very

08:03

interesting so just it's it's a special

08:05

game for for different reasons and then

08:08

we try to do our best and until we see

08:10

what we get for it

08:10

and if we're trying to get things back

08:13

to anyway and they're normal I suppose

08:14

I'll have to ask you a a team and injury

08:16

question is normal from a press

08:18

conference so house marsala house Andi

08:20

Robertson and given that Alison didn't

08:23

play the last few matches before

08:24

everything stopped should we assume

08:27

he'll be back in or is that too much to

08:29

do good good we had of course in during

08:35

the lockdown stuff afternoon the

08:36

lockdown during their dream training

08:38

period now yes some little problems

08:41

that's completely normal how we always

08:43

have it but none of them is ruled out

08:45

for Sunday I can say

08:52

if you subjugate and one or two

08:55

questions it will be one and again you

09:01

mentioned then about being in the best

09:02

possible shape and and you know having

09:04

that momentum how how much match fitness

09:07

and rhythm can players lose during a

09:12

break like this well probably will never

09:14

experience a break like this again but

09:16

in terms of pre-season it's longer than

09:17

preseason isn't it yeah so in nine weeks

09:22

without doing anything you can lose

09:23

pretty much everything you only have to

09:25

drive by yourself we're good at

09:28

something and then you don't do it for

09:29

nine weeks or do nothing for nine weeks

09:31

it that looks different afterwards but

09:34

the place trained every day so that's

09:37

not it's not about that but you don't

09:38

train them for a specific moment in this

09:41

period because we have never an idea

09:43

until maybe a week before we were

09:45

allowed to start again but training we

09:47

didn't know at all when we will start

09:48

again that made it quite tricky because

09:50

you cannot training is completely

09:52

different if you just want to keep fit

09:54

or if you want to be in your best shape

09:56

on a specific on a specific day so

09:59

that's just sport science and nothing

10:01

else and we were we kept them fit until

10:03

we knew now we will go again so and

10:06

that's how I said was probably around

10:08

about a week before we we started and

10:10

with training out there on the pitch and

10:12

so you can lose a lot but the boys don't

10:15

lose a lot and we are in problems of

10:17

fitness wise in football we are the

10:19

problem that's unfolding unfortunately

10:21

it's not like riding a bike well if you

10:23

say in German you never lose it or

10:24

because you you can it once and you will

10:27

be able to ride a bike until you until

10:31

your last day in life and that's not

10:33

with football because we have to bring

10:35

11 or more players together to say

10:37

having the same idea in the same moment

10:39

and these kind of things of course you

10:41

have to train you have to train that

10:42

even in the normal week which we play

10:44

Sunday Sunday or Saturday Saturday you

10:45

have to train it that's what we do and

10:47

you have to train it even more so when

10:49

we after along the break and that's what

10:51

we were working on but it looked really

10:53

it looked really good

10:55

a lot of things we are still there but

10:56

timing and stuff like this that always

10:59

needs to be adjusted and that's what we

11:01

did so I expect us to be in a good shape

11:04

honestly we will see

11:06

how good it is but I don't know exactly

11:09

and I expect to be and that's what I

11:11

always do

11:12

Everton in a very good shape and so it

11:15

will be difficult for us but rightly so

11:17

it's Premier League we didn't play for a

11:19

while so we should try to solve the

11:23

problems in this game and we should give

11:25

them some as well and then you will see

11:31

my cue seems to have the best yeah

11:42

hi again just in terms of we know this

11:46

is unchartered territory over the past

11:48

two or three months how impressed have

11:51

you been with the players attitude

11:53

obviously since you've been back in

11:55

training and then it was non-contact

11:57

training initially and then contact

11:58

training but even before that we've seen

12:01

a lot of social media films and

12:03

different bits and pieces how impressed

12:05

have you been by the togetherness

12:07

because it seems to be something pretty

12:10

special amongst this group guess that

12:17

other teams did things as well I don't

12:20

know exactly do we honestly don't watch

12:21

that but then I'm not surprised by my

12:24

team to be honest because they did that

12:26

we are in a situation we are in in the

12:28

table or performance-wise in the last

12:30

couple of years is only because of the

12:32

boys and the to get owners of the group

12:34

and the character of the individuals

12:36

that's that's how it is so I'm not

12:37

surprised about that it was just like it

12:40

always was the boys wanted to want it we

12:42

don't really didn't have to tell them

12:43

stay in contact they wanted to stay in

12:46

contact that's a massive difference and

12:48

we organized it a little bit with some

12:51

things and then the week we gave them

12:53

some opportunities to be together of

12:55

training sessions especially the boys

12:56

did a lot of yoga soom sessions were a

13:00

lot of times yoga and and all these

13:03

things so that was all absolutely nice

13:05

was good for a mood you could see when

13:07

we met first time on soon after a week

13:11

or so I'm not gonna listen sure and then

13:14

you could really see everybody was like

13:15

off finally I see him again him again

13:17

him again and so that all helps

13:20

we wanted to do I know Friday before

13:23

lockdown I told the boys we will create

13:25

a whatsapp group a chat group and I want

13:29

really everybody to use it just as a as

13:33

opportunity for us because boys ride

13:35

with each other and stuff like this but

13:37

there's no there are no secrets I don't

13:38

know no secrets if we write to each

13:40

other it's for all of us and that's what

13:42

we did and it was really lively over the

13:45

whole time so yes I was really I was

13:47

really happy about what they did during

13:49

and now since we are back look if you're

13:52

if you're a little bit silly you you you

13:54

you you can come in here every day and

13:57

think wow that was better before when we

14:00

could use our canteen when we could use

14:01

this when we could use that but now it's

14:03

all different it's it's exciting if you

14:05

want to see it like this it's like a

14:07

little bit adventurous as well so I

14:08

never thought that I that we go back to

14:11

to having the gym in a tent to be honest

14:15

and but how our people organize you know

14:17

but Ray happened it was incredible but

14:19

what Andres call Maya did with from a

14:21

fitness point of view it was incredible

14:23

but Mona and Emma did from a nutritional

14:25

point of view was incredible

14:26

during the lockdown but now as well

14:27

because the situation is like it is

14:29

happy it me

14:31

we cannot just go out and in for for

14:34

grocery shopping we should be able to

14:36

but in us in a situation like this it's

14:38

not easy to do these kind of things when

14:40

when everybody tells you you have to be

14:42

safe for us it would be a massive

14:45

problem if one of our boys get infected

14:47

so and that stays like it so we have to

14:49

make sure that we can really keep them

14:52

in a safe place as as much as possible

14:54

and that's what we did and the boys let

14:56

it happen that's how it is the boys use

14:58

it without thinking without taking for

15:01

granted and that shows again the

15:02

character of the team but again I am NOT

15:05

surprised because I know how blessed I

15:07

am with this group all Premier League

15:11

games are pretty intense derby matches

15:14

in particular Merseyside derby 's are

15:17

pretty frenetic Affairs are on occasions

15:20

the intensity levels are ratcheted up

15:22

even further and do you think it will be

15:25

the same on Sunday do you expect the

15:27

same sort of you know levels of

15:29

intensity given obviously you know

15:31

neither side I've got the fitness levels

15:33

that

15:34

previously so how will that sort of

15:36

affect the tempo of the game do you

15:37

think you could see so I'm actually a

15:42

pretty experienced manager but I have no

15:44

love experience with games behind closed

15:45

doors and stuff like this so I don't

15:46

know exactly and I'm from I had a lot of

15:50

PCs in my life as play and as manager

15:53

some pre-seasons if the first game was

15:55

exceptionally intense in some others or

15:57

after some freezes the first game was

15:59

exceptional somehow somehow Elysium was

16:01

not that I don't know when I when I saw

16:03

on out of the first two games in a

16:05

Premier League and that looked

16:07

absolutely they ever looked all in a

16:09

good shape the intensity was was good we

16:12

will maybe touch it then in there

16:16

differently because we have now we can

16:18

really focus on the game and sometimes

16:19

when you watch game on television and

16:21

the camera goes to the crowd or whatever

16:23

and then you see not how the players in

16:25

this moment how hard they are breathing

16:27

or seeing things like this we will see

16:29

them all but I don't think the intensity

16:31

will be absolutely okay I watched a lot

16:33

of Qunu sticker games obviously and

16:35

especially in the beginning the

16:37

intensive was really their 100% and then

16:40

it became a bit tricky for all the teams

16:43

because of the number of games we have

16:45

in a really short period because we

16:46

don't have only a long break in a short

16:48

pieces we have now a lot of games in a

16:51

pretty short period of time but that's

16:54

the challenge for all of us I mean with

16:56

how they influence intensity I don't

16:59

know in this moment we will not go for

17:00

excuses we hopefully don't have to as

17:04

well so we will see but it will be 100%

17:08

really really tough for all of us so

17:12

everybody's playing is there's so many

17:14

things have to be decided in this league

17:16

a championship of course then Gemma's

17:19

League of course European League of

17:21

course and then pretty much not the rest

17:23

but a lot of teams are involved in in

17:27

the fight for staying the league and

17:30

always after that will be that that will

17:31

make the intensity even if you feel

17:33

tired there's no chance to suffer you

17:37

have to go through and that's for all of

17:39

us

17:39

the same and then yeah but that makes it

17:42

the competition so exciting that there's

17:45

really something to go for and

17:48

yeah I looking forward to it thank you

17:50

might think we go there now to Carl

17:52

Martin thank you and you just just

18:04

following on from that I know how much

18:06

how much you're concerned by the

18:08

potential injuries which which could

18:10

affect the team with this comeback and

18:12

there we've seen some other games have

18:15

been played yet concerned like I always

18:20

am NOT different I'm always concerned

18:23

about injury because that's the thing

18:24

you want to avoid you want to have all

18:26

the players sweet and available you want

18:27

to have the choice you want to have the

18:30

situation if you have to make difficult

18:31

decisions and stuff like this but we try

18:34

to make sure that the boys are as fit as

18:36

possible so even if if I would would

18:38

have thought it's no chance that we can

18:40

after four weeks we play a big play the

18:41

season over the rest of the season I

18:43

would have said it so I'm not that

18:45

doesn't mean it cannot nothing can

18:46

happen but for example the injuries from

18:49

Arsenal and from from Garcia from the

18:52

city they had nothing to do with the

18:53

with a short preseason or anything else

18:56

these are the things they can have more

18:58

ways it's a contact sport you don't want

19:00

to have this but it can happen

19:02

and so yes I would start but not in a

19:07

manner that I think that should be

19:08

should not play no not at all I I think

19:10

we had four week and we had nine nine or

19:13

ten weeks I don't know exactly how long

19:14

our lockdown more locked on without

19:17

training was we had the boys trained

19:20

there so we didn't they were not sitting

19:23

on a chair for nine weeks and then we

19:24

trained with them again for four weeks

19:26

so they were really active they had to

19:28

be active that's young sports people so

19:31

I think we all not only asked all or we

19:35

all will be fine you spoken a lot about

19:38

what you did for the players while they

19:40

were training from home just wondering

19:42

be you as a manager did you still feel

19:45

that command during that time or did you

19:47

feel that your role changed you know in

19:49

a way when they were working from home

19:50

when you come into contact man zoom and

19:52

did your relationship change with them

19:54

in any way

19:57

but my role didn't change a lot because

19:59

usually I watch training that's what I

20:00

did it was where I decide about what we

20:03

are doing it that's what I did there as

20:05

well and so that's and that didn't

20:07

change here but of course from we all

20:10

realized that it's nice to have these

20:12

tech not technical and littles assets to

20:16

to stay in contact but it's so different

20:18

it's still different and when I speak to

20:20

my players on a school talk or if I have

20:21

them in a room and speak to them that

20:23

feels different because it is different

20:26

that was not again something we couldn't

20:28

change so life is always make the best

20:30

of what you have and in this moment it

20:33

was the best we could do and that's why

20:34

we did it and we didn't think about yeah

20:36

but the other thing would be better and

20:39

let's come together let's hide somewhere

20:40

and let's do some things together that

20:43

was never in our mind so how's that

20:45

makes no sense to think about things you

20:46

cannot change and we didn't do that we

20:49

used it but the longer took of course

20:51

the more difficult it became so it was a

20:53

good moment actually when we when we

20:56

then were allowed to train again even in

20:59

small groups that was already a massive

21:01

relief for all of us and so all good now

21:12

you touched on to the increased risk of

21:16

injury coming back from commemorating I

21:18

just wonder how useful the new rule

21:21

regarding being able to make five souls

21:23

will be and if that's gonna be really in

21:25

the forefront of your mind when when

21:26

games are going on I didn't I didn't I

21:31

don't think I spoke the increased risk I

21:34

got the question and answered it I think

21:36

it's normal it's a normal risk but of

21:38

course it's always there yeah five stops

21:41

is necessary to be honest I'm really I'm

21:44

really sure if I'm really happy that

21:46

pretty much all I think agreed on that

21:49

and it's if you saw now the game I heard

21:51

in the beginning when when we've been

21:53

when people spoke about that then maybe

21:55

bottom trap said it will be an advantage

21:57

for the bigger teams and stuff like this

21:59

I didn't see it one second like this

22:02

because it's all about the players again

22:04

that we can come through this period we

22:06

will have now two games in three days

22:08

then we have a a day break which is not

22:10

but not to change and then we play four

22:13

games in in nine days and if we cannot

22:17

make changes then in the games and and

22:19

try to figure out who can play how long

22:23

in which moment I hope we have to end

22:24

the players for that and it would be

22:27

really really difficult so I like that

22:29

all that the opportunity to do so but of

22:33

course it's it's just it's it was just

22:37

necessary honestly and nothing else and

22:40

I'm really happy that we all agreed in

22:41

that you're so close to a historic

22:54

achievement for the club after that

22:56

thirty-year wait over these past three

22:58

months were you ever worried you

23:00

wouldn't get to this point and you would

23:02

be denied the chance to actually win it

23:04

on the field rather than in another way

23:08

honestly yes it was the moment when I

23:11

didn't think when we went to lockdown I

23:13

didn't think about a second level all my

23:15

god that's in our season and we're we

23:17

aware we are so close and suffer not for

23:19

a second because that's not it was not

23:21

important in that moment I I became

23:24

worried in the moment when people

23:25

started talking about nil and white the

23:27

season because was I mouth and every

23:31

cell physically and really and that it

23:34

that would that would have been really

23:36

really really hard we don't expect to

23:39

get it as a present so we didn't want it

23:40

have a have more money didn't want to

23:42

have it on points-per-game things were

23:44

really happy I'm a been been it was

23:47

decided that we can play again but there

23:48

were moments you know how long the

23:49

discussions were some people brought it

23:53

up from time to time and for different

23:55

reasons and and when that was off the

23:58

table and then I was I was quite i felt

24:01

quite really relieved and yeah now we

24:05

are here so if they had would have done

24:07

that the points per game and we couldn't

24:08

have played and we probably put it put

24:10

foot P now champions so now we aren't

24:12

you have to play for it that's great

24:14

that's how it should be in sports and

24:16

now we go for it so that's it we don't

24:19

think in all my mind we are already

24:21

nearly there or whatever we noticed

24:24

the table but we saw city playing we see

24:26

all the other teams we know we before we

24:28

needed a lot of work to come where we

24:31

are on this season but we needed luck as

24:33

well that's how it's always is so and

24:35

that's what we need again because it

24:37

will be tough tougher the toughest the

24:40

next few weeks I hope I can enjoy it

24:43

because that's the plan actually there

24:44

the hard work it was never a problem to

24:46

us but we need to make sure that we

24:48

really play again the best football we

24:51

are able to play and then it will be

24:54

fine and we'll see what we and how we

24:56

what we have to celebrate and how we can

25:00

celebrate but these things are only

25:02

important in a moment when it's then

25:03

finally happened and not before

25:12

are you okay minamino I mean it would be

25:19

hard for them to adjust in the middle of

25:20

the season anyway to come to a new club

25:22

but obviously to do so in the

25:24

circumstances that there he has as it as

25:27

it helped him settle in in that regard

25:29

that he's been spending maybe more time

25:31

speaking with teammates or how do you

25:33

view how'd you do that

25:34

in that situation oh yes

25:38

massively so I must look a new players

25:42

coming in and usually it's how it is

25:44

with us

25:44

especially that you say both come on the

25:47

first two three four months we don't

25:48

really touch

25:49

so we expedient but I know the public

25:52

does and that means then we have always

25:54

to explain why you know like this why

25:55

stuff like that and all these things and

25:58

the more time you have for whatever

26:01

reason the better it is and now we had

26:03

four weeks which is by the way the

26:05

longest preseason I ever had with any

26:07

Liverpool side together and we were all

26:10

together over that period that's a

26:12

massive difference usually we have said

26:14

all together only one I think last

26:17

year was not even a week when Stadio

26:18

came back though for example so that was

26:21

a massive difference and hasn't helped

26:22

it helped him it helped the young the

26:25

kids a lot Nico Curtis how they it

26:30

helped them reading we have brought even

26:32

more Yankees up Jake Kane and Leighton

26:35

Clark's and so that's so nice

26:38

to see them and how how much they've got

26:41

the benefit of the of the way we train

26:43

and the blade of the other players treat

26:44

them so yes it helped and tachy 100% he

26:48

looks he looks really different in the

26:51

moment into the first three weeks when

26:53

he tried to yeah to please everybody and

26:57

to do everything what we say and that's

26:58

in a language where it's not 100 and

27:00

comfortable with and all these things so

27:01

that's how it is so we have now much

27:02

more time he had much more time to

27:04

settle and he settled and so that's good

27:08

and yeah that helped okay okay yeah it's

27:30

been great to see the Premier League

27:31

supporting the blacklivesmatter moon we

27:33

spoke earlier has been a really real

27:35

positive this week there are of course

27:37

some people who would criticize this and

27:40

say you should stick to football and

27:42

keep politics out of football you're a

27:44

person who has your made their positions

27:46

known on certain social and political

27:48

issues and I just wondered if you could

27:51

explain why why do you think it's

27:53

important that sports people when they

27:55

can do take a stand and how people like

27:58

yourself and the footballers can have a

27:59

positive impact that's not for me this

28:04

thing is not a political thing this is a

28:06

political problem it's a society so I

28:09

know we are all part of to society so we

28:11

should we should have an opinion at

28:13

least and if you have an opinion you can

28:14

speak about it it's a politics not

28:16

sports and politics should not be

28:19

together or stuff like this that's

28:20

something I've I agree of kind of

28:25

Donovan Hobbs ensure that depends to the

28:27

to the to the subject I would say but

28:31

this is absolutely a society thing and

28:33

it's all about that we have to show

28:36

finally and hopefully the last time

28:39

everybody that you that we are all the

28:42

same it's it's just so unbelievable that

28:44

we still that we talk about but we don't

28:46

have to talk about because things happen

28:47

still and it's not a mirror

28:50

persons about black managers or BMI

28:55

managers and stuff like this and they've

28:56

been all in all parts of life in all

28:59

leading roles where I should there maybe

29:01

I should anybody make a difference

29:04

between between two guys because of one

29:07

thing which is absolutely as no is

29:09

absolutely not influential I will never

29:11

never understand it I have never

29:13

understood it but it's about in this

29:16

moment making a clear stance from all of

29:18

us that there are maybe some idiots but

29:20

they are not as many as we think and if

29:22

we if they're if they are not that

29:24

powerful as we hopefully as it is

29:27

hopefully then we can change the world

29:29

actually absolutely and I hope we do

29:31

that now okay guys thank you very much

29:34

you say thank you thank you thank you so

29:38

much

00:00

Jürgen, just to start with, how do you feel about taking a point away from Goodison,

00:05

a point of course that takes you another step closer to the title?

00:11

Look, we don't count like this now all the time.

00:14

Today I think the point is the one we deserved,

00:19

even when I have to admit that, of course,

00:20

Everton had the biggest chance to win the game.

00:24

That was a little bit our problem, that we didn't create enough chances

00:27

with all the possession we had.

00:29

I liked the intensity level of the game, I liked the high-press, counter-press,

00:33

all these kind of things. I didn't like too much - but you cannot force that - the rhythm.

00:40

We had good football moments absolutely, but not until the last moment,

00:47

the decisive moment where you have a free shot of whatever.

00:53

We didn't have enough chances for sure, but that's how it is.

00:58

This is now my seventh interview,

01:02

no crowd in the stadium but obviously all the journalists are allowed to come!

01:08

When I think about it, I think all the derbies here at Goodison

01:12

looked pretty similar, honestly. I think the result is similar.

01:16

At Anfield, the games are most of the time slightly better.

01:21

Here at Goodison it was always like this -

01:23

two teams, aggressive, very physical.

01:25

Everton [were well] organised, so we had to run a lot, which I like.

01:32

It looked good, we looked fit, we looked ready.

01:35

But now in three days we play another game against Crystal Palace

01:40

and they are obviously in a very good shape and looked good yesterday.

01:43

So, we have to make sure that we are ready for that.

01:46

It looks as though, Jürgen, you may have lost a couple of players for that game,

01:50

so how's it looking for James Milner and Joel Matip after tonight?

01:55

Yeah, Millie felt a hamstring a little bit but we had this in the past,

02:00

Millie is not often injured and hopefully it is not serious.

02:04

He is smart enough to show up in the moment when he feels it,

02:08

so hopefully it was the right moment.

02:10

Maybe not Wednesday [he will be available for], but after that I would hope for.

02:15

Joel was unlucky and we had to make a quick decision.

02:18

It was a situation with Richarlison and he bent or stretched his big toe.

02:23

I don’t think a lot of people have had that; but it is really painful.

02:28

Hopefully it settles, the pain settles and then we will see.

02:31

I hope nothing serious has happened, but I don’t know yet.

02:33

Thanks, Jürgen.

02:40

Good, thank you.

02:44

That's it?

02:48

Has no-one else got a question?

02:54

There's a couple, Sam and Carl have both got their hands up.

02:58

How are you, Jürgen?

03:00

Fine.

03:01

What did you think of the overall quality of your side

03:06

after such a long time, coming back after this unexpected suspension?

03:12

I saw now four weeks [of] training sessions and I was completely happy

03:16

with the level of performance and stuff like this.

03:18

Today it was just a difficult game.

03:20

How I said, physically we were ready for this game today.

03:28

The defensive stuff was there.

03:30

Offensively, you need moments in games and during moments you need to find a rhythm -

03:36

that didn't happen today.

03:37

If you score in a situation then the game can change completely, that's how it is.

03:42

That didn't happen today, and I know we can play better football.

03:45

The performance level was OK.

03:47

How I said, I think we played here a year ago, April, and two years ago maybe in December,

03:55

late December, the games always look the same. What can I make of that now?

04:01

We have to respect the opponent as well

04:03

and Everton was obviously here to make our life difficult - and they did.

04:07

They have quality in these areas and they could have won the game,

04:11

that's how it is as well. But I think a point is the deserved result.

04:17

Outside this room Carlo Ancelotti sees it the same.

04:22

Maybe he told you something different,

04:24

but he told me that he sees it the same way!

04:32

Hi, Jürgen.

04:35

Just wondering what you thought of Naby Keita's performance?

04:39

He was quite bright in that first half, we know he's had his ups and downs

04:44

but obviously justified your faith in putting him in having seen what you saw in training.

04:50

Naby was good. Taki was good as well.

04:52

By the way, the change at half-time was a pure idea for me

04:55

and nothing to do with Taki's performance.

04:57

He found the game in the first half absolutely and then we thought,

05:00

'Come on, why wait until the player gets tired when you get the opportunity?'

05:05

That didn't work out 100 per cent, but Ox was lively, very lively.

05:08

Naby looked absolutely good. He looked good in training

05:11

and it's for sure the reason why he played today.

05:13

That was the same, you have the opportunity, you have a real quality player

05:19

on the bench and then you bring Gini Wijnaldum in that situation.

05:22

It's just you have to try, ‘How can you deal with the quality

05:27

'and how can you deal with the intensity of the game?’

05:30

We play in three days again.

05:31

Today if I play 11 players the 95 minutes and they all have to go like they had to go today,

05:38

then I have a real problem on Wednesday, that's how it is.

05:40

You cannot underestimate it after four weeks of pre-season

05:45

and nine weeks' break before.

05:47

We play two games in three days, so that's why we have to think a little bit

05:52

before we have problems. We tried that and in the end you never will be perfect,

05:59

that's how it is. But the performance of Naby especially was really good.

06:06

Jürgen, just wanted to ask about Alisson's save at the end,

06:13

he has nothing to do in the game then he comes up with a save like that.

06:18

Can you tell us about the sort of impact he has on the team and how important he is?

06:24

I saw only the chance. I saw the save but I forget it,

06:29

so that probably says most about him and how we take that for granted -

06:33

we should not. Absolutely outstanding.

06:36

A difficult goalkeeper game.

06:39

He had the ball much more in his feet than in his hands, but he's good with his feet as well,

06:44

so that's good. That's what a world-class goalie is,

06:47

nothing to do for 90 minutes pretty much

06:49

and then in one second you have to be there, and he was there.

06:52

It obviously saved us a point - it was not the first time.

00:00

yeah and you told my colleague earlier

00:02

that mo is faced and available to Kraig

00:05

just clarify

00:06

but likelihood that he will scar oh you

00:10

won't have two starting lineup yes

00:14

no no he's obviously he trained

00:17

yesterday

00:18

completely normal train today completely

00:20

normal as I would guess and then he's

00:23

available

00:24

what I make with a lineup then you have

00:26

to wait until tomorrow but it's the same

00:29

with Robo he trained yesterday as well

00:31

completely normal so that's the same the

00:34

two guys Millie and and Joelle will not

00:38

be available for tomorrow we have to

00:41

figure out exactly how long it will take

00:45

but tomorrow yes there's not that they

00:48

don't play obviously now a lot of teams

00:52

have experienced their stadiums without

00:55

any fans but there isn't quite a stadium

00:59

anywhere in the world that matches

01:01

unfilled on a weekday night for

01:04

atmosphere just how different you think

01:08

it's going to be very very different but

01:11

I actually I only think about this when

01:13

when I got it when I got asked about it

01:15

because it's a we know it since it rains

01:18

it's four weeks run from a bit more an

01:20

hour and we burned a lockdown before for

01:23

awful lot of time so means we knew it we

01:27

knew it it fell not to be there so and I

01:29

my my rule for life is things I cannot

01:32

change

01:32

I don't really think about so and that's

01:34

how it is yes

01:36

football it's not the same without

01:38

supporters 100 percent football would

01:40

not be the game without supporters if

01:41

there would have been never there 100

01:43

percent but in this moment and it's only

01:45

a period where we have to play without

01:47

supporters so we have to make the best

01:49

of it and the dobby's is a good example

01:52

for that because maybe not the best

01:54

football game you've ever saw a scene

01:56

but it's all you ever saw but it's it

01:59

was from intensive point of view from

02:01

was the same like the other dobby's were

02:03

so it was not we didn't play like we

02:06

play because of our supporters or stuff

02:08

like this yes that that's that's an

02:10

effect as well so we took it like it is

02:13

so we

02:13

don't think about it anymore and Jen

02:15

will be the first game at Enfield but

02:17

it's still a home game because we have

02:19

our dressing room where all our things

02:21

around we know exactly where is what and

02:23

stuff like this so that that feels

02:24

already good when you walk in in how in

02:27

the dugout or in the dressing room area

02:29

so it feels already good it's a home

02:31

game and that's what we want we might

02:32

want to see on the pitch as well of

02:34

course but in the end no crowd no

02:37

atmosphere we have to take that but I

02:40

like that part of the game from from the

02:43

from the gobby no really because it

02:45

looked for me like a proper football

02:47

game there was nothing different but of

02:50

course it is completely different is it

02:59

possible if you have missed it to

03:01

describe how much you've missed and

03:03

failed and given that it's Crystal

03:04

Palace and they were the last team to

03:06

win a Premier League match there albeit

03:08

55 games ago now can you remember how

03:11

that defeat left you feeling no but I

03:16

know how it defeats feel so that means

03:18

it was for sure not a good day I didn't

03:21

think that this will be the start of a

03:23

pretty long period where we will not

03:25

lose that night or the day but it's it's

03:29

long ago III don't remember it and I

03:32

don't have to remember it to know that

03:34

what we had what we have to do tomorrow

03:36

night so it is a game against a very

03:39

very good side Roy's do an incredible

03:41

job there so the organization of the

03:43

team is is really really really highest

03:46

level meanwhile the team is physically

03:49

strong good individuals it's a good set

03:51

up that all that all works very well

03:53

they have four games in a row I think

03:55

without without conceived out conceding

03:58

a goal so that's all very positive from

04:01

their point of view but we have our own

04:02

targets our own aims we're gonna go with

04:04

all we have and we want to have we want

04:06

to make a special game for us of this

04:08

game so that's of course important who

04:11

we play but whoever we would play it

04:13

would be the same with the specific

04:15

information about the opponent and in

04:17

this case it's Crystal Palace in a good

04:18

moment so that's all with what we need

04:20

to know and from this point we have to

04:22

start our our plan and what we want to

04:24

do in this game so

04:26

the last game against Krista PES or when

04:28

we lost that game I think the the last

04:30

game was hit at 43 was when we won at

04:33

home for three I'm not bananas and sure

04:35

but that was pretty special than usual

04:37

so we know obviously they know how to

04:40

take chances and we have to make sure

04:43

that they will not have a lot or in the

04:44

best case none without wanting to sound

04:50

like the Grinch or the bird of doom

04:52

obviously manchester city could still

04:54

catch you mathematically have you ever

04:57

considered that have you ever thought

04:59

about the unthinkable no it's not about

05:03

catching or whatever I did I never I I

05:05

didn't finish that season before we

05:07

started so that okay but it's not 20 to

05:10

20 whatever number of points we have as

05:15

advantage no the only thing what I what

05:18

I realized when I when I watched the

05:20

game last night is how is it possible

05:21

that anybody is 20 points ahead of this

05:23

team that's pretty much unthinkable

05:25

actually that's unthinkable so we have

05:27

must have done obviously a couple of

05:28

things really good but really well and

05:30

and right that we could can after

05:33

situation it but no I don't think about

05:36

city can catch us or whatever I think

05:38

about Crystal Palace so but how I said

05:41

it's whatever if you are now a little

05:43

bit they are not with us you make

05:45

something bad of this what I said to

05:47

make a big headline of it city cannot

05:49

catch up about a prime I'm really only

05:51

concerned about what we are doing and I

05:53

would only think about what we have to

05:55

do in in the next game and not put

05:57

cities doing I watched them because we

05:59

play them who tomorrow know on Thursday

06:03

a week so in eight days nine days and

06:05

that's why I watched them and not for

06:07

hoping that they lose or whatever it was

06:09

not never like this maybe I wanted them

06:11

to lose last year against Leicester but

06:12

that didn't work really well so that's

06:14

why I stopped doing that was only one

06:16

time didn't help I don't do that I watch

06:18

them and I respect them a lot I said

06:21

that plenty of times yes they look like

06:23

table with all the all the all the games

06:29

they and we still have there because I

06:31

look really strong but that's all they

06:34

were always strong we are not so bad

06:36

let's think about that

06:40

zoom has a bleed the system think you

06:43

meant nonsense though Maori may adit

06:44

that one out you can hi I think all of

07:00

the coaches were concerned weren't they

07:02

about the length of the layoffs and then

07:04

the limited amount of buildup time so

07:07

you know how did you feel that the

07:10

players physically coped with the first

07:13

match back and and how are you thinking

07:16

now in terms of how to manage the

07:18

fitness with the program ahead in the

07:20

light of that yeah that's a challenge

07:23

100 cents so there were a couple of

07:25

injuries obviously now with other teams

07:28

as well let's go through James Miller

07:31

feathers hamstrings don't think it's

07:33

it's it's it's it is not too serious so

07:36

and if you think about James Miller

07:39

trains 365 days a year so he came back

07:42

from lockdown and could play the next

07:43

day so that has nothing to do with that

07:45

dramatic

07:47

I think Richardson when he wasn't a

07:49

chance with Richardson or or Carter blew

07:52

in and stepped on his foot which is

07:55

uncomfortable has nothing to do with

07:56

that so there will be injuries 100

07:58

percent be all I have to make sure that

07:59

the boys are in the best possible shape

08:02

this now playing on on Sunday Wednesday

08:05

that's always it's always a challenge

08:06

for football managers it's like these

08:08

two days in between only this is real

08:10

challenges always like this we have now

08:12

Sunday Wednesday then Thursday next week

08:15

which is I would put it prefer that it's

08:17

different but Big B cannot change that

08:19

baby take what we get after that it will

08:21

be really challenging 100% because after

08:23

that then I think I'm on Humber's ensure

08:25

if all the fixtures are already out but

08:27

the next four games will be in kind of

08:29

nine days also that's it's a massive

08:31

challenge or 10 days it's real real

08:33

tough on but it's rather seem the same

08:36

and we have just to make sure that

08:37

recovery and and and and treatment and

08:40

stuff like this is on absolutely is

08:41

absolutely spot on that's what we have

08:43

to do we have a lot of tough periods in

08:46

a year and I don't I don't know I

08:47

started sports science but I don't know

08:50

what is better to have

08:51

weeks off train for weeks and play then

08:53

all to play like 14 15 weeks and have

08:55

then like we have always at Christmas

08:57

around Christmas have then like 10-day

08:59

ten games in I don't know 30 days stuff

09:04

like this so that's I don't know what is

09:06

better so both is challenging 100% but

09:08

that's the job and we have to make sure

09:10

that we come through that as good as

09:12

possible okay thank you John appreciate

09:14

it Dave from ITV just one question

09:17

please yes of course yeah no problem

09:20

hello you in um you've been cheated

09:23

already but obviously I know your

09:25

crystal class tomorrow but that it's

09:26

it's Manchester City but next with

09:30

quirky footballing destiny do you almost

09:32

feel that the title will be decided in

09:34

that City game I don't know I don't know

09:38

and I didn't think about what city last

09:40

night because we played them but that's

09:42

gossiped right I don't know start

09:44

analyzing city how they are in a moment

09:46

which it will be difficult anybody I

09:47

made a change last night and we don't

09:49

know which which side they will play but

09:51

I have a specific way to play what

09:52

whoever is on a page so we can prepare

09:54

probably for that but it's not I don't

09:57

make analyze of City now and so I didn't

10:00

don't think about City I'm completely in

10:01

the Crystal Palace game so 100% and I

10:03

don't know about destiny too much

10:05

honestly and stuff like this we have to

10:08

play football games and we love that by

10:10

the way and then we have to win and if

10:13

you win nobody can do all the other

10:16

teams can do what they want they will

10:17

not they cannot catch us that's that's

10:19

how it is so we don't have to think too

10:21

much about it you just have to play

10:23

football and that's what we try to do

10:34

yeah just one question for me please

10:36

you're going to ask you about

10:38

substitutes and the way that your job is

10:40

perhaps changed a little bit over that

10:42

the changing rules now obviously you

10:44

made all five substitutes against them

10:46

Everton at the weekend how has that

10:48

affected the way you're managing the

10:50

games and how do you imagine it will

10:52

affect the way you manage the we must be

10:56

important in this our setting us in a

10:58

streak with four five six games in a

11:00

really short period of time

11:01

I've been massively important because we

11:03

have them to makes ups in

11:05

a specific moment when you think about

11:07

plate now two games over 90 minutes and

11:09

like in in in six days three games or

11:12

whatever then you have to you have to

11:13

make substitutions or you have to change

11:14

already before the game of course that's

11:16

how I said that sports science as well

11:17

we cannot just close our eyes and say

11:19

same line up all the time in this game

11:22

now I was specific it was like we had we

11:27

had to make two subs like to go to

11:29

players were injured and we had to make

11:31

substitutions and the other three rather

11:33

than pretty much normal but a little bit

11:35

different maybe there would have been

11:36

different if the other guys wouldn't

11:38

have been injured so there it's clear

11:40

but it's a yeah it's it's a our set it's

11:44

really necessary that we have that for

11:46

this upcoming very very intense period

11:49

with this the last five six games in a

11:52

British short period hi there young

12:04

understandably you spoke after the Derby

12:07

match about lots of things that you like

12:09

the but noticeably the rhythm was

12:12

missing in your play

12:13

and that will come with time very

12:15

noticeable and and know it's different

12:17

for goalkeepers but but Allison despite

12:19

being a spectator for the most part made

12:22

two incredible saves towards the end of

12:25

the game he really is a very special key

12:28

but what are the sort of qualities that

12:31

makes him as good as he are as good as

12:33

he is and in terms of Liverpool now

12:36

looking forward to Helen but how

12:38

important is he to Liverpool's

12:40

success in in future years do you think

12:44

very important obviously that's how this

12:48

is a good thing to have I would say and

12:53

we have fun and and hopefully long we'd

12:56

continue like this that's that's my only

12:58

worry in this case not that he will

13:00

leave or whatever but just whom we need

13:02

to keep him fit as well so yeah it's

13:06

just the combination the skillset and

13:09

plus his mindset is a really interesting

13:12

combination and he's calm

13:15

but lively really from

13:19

a physical point of view on top of the

13:22

game football understanding top of the

13:25

game so that's all the house said

13:26

combination really really interesting

13:28

and yeah he seems to be in good shape

13:31

how's that hopefully it stays like this

13:33

it was not even these saves were not the

13:35

most difficult he ever made in his life

13:37

but there were white or 100% but that's

13:40

his job as well so we should not make it

13:43

bigger than it is if he would not want

13:46

that he knows that this is his job and

13:48

and he did it yes and that's what you

13:52

have to do until the rest of his career

13:55

I'm sure you and the players would love

13:58

to get the title so not but as soon as

14:01

you possibly can you know get the

14:02

victories that you need um has there

14:05

been a sense of you having to sort of to

14:08

tell the players you know maybe when

14:10

you're going into matches and I know

14:12

you've only had one but when you're in

14:13

training sessions but there's no need to

14:16

go so that helped the leather in matches

14:18

particularly that first came around to

14:20

try and force this force the issue

14:27

honestly in the end when I thought about

14:30

this in general I thought it would be a

14:33

cool thing to be champion become chair

14:36

maybe Liverpool one day when this will

14:38

be I had not a lot of influence honestly

14:42

we try to improve day by day month by

14:44

month and year by year that work somehow

14:47

now we are in the best possible

14:49

situation to do it whenever it will

14:51

happen this is I'm not too much bothered

14:54

about to be honest of course I would

14:56

like to do it as early as possible but

14:58

just because it would mean B would win

14:59

the next two games

15:01

that's the only reason for it apart from

15:03

that from a historic point of view

15:05

looking back I don't think a lot of

15:06

people will think about when it happened

15:09

in that season was it matchday 32 33 34

15:12

or whatever that's not too important so

15:15

we don't see it like we don't see it

15:16

like this I don't see it like this I

15:18

want to win the football game would be

15:20

nice to be it that because we don't have

15:22

to answer this query cut the questions

15:24

anymore without really thinking about it

15:25

but yeah that's that's pretty much all

15:29

yeah we are we are fine really fine with

15:31

the situation

15:32

the first game that it said RB was was

15:35

pretty special because this game have a

15:38

specific history not not from a from a

15:44

supporters point of view like the most

15:45

important game so how it is so both

15:48

teams really try to nullify each other

15:50

stuff like this and we are always a

15:52

little bit on the top and and have more

15:54

procession stuff like this but on the

15:55

other side

15:57

they've defied with all they have not

15:59

that other teams wouldn't do that but

16:00

that's a little bit special so it was

16:02

enforced out it was you cannot choose

16:04

when you want to play them but the games

16:07

are really intense from from a

16:09

psychological point of view how they

16:12

always are so they are not normal games

16:14

and so that's now the game you got and

16:17

obviously in the same moment and that's

16:19

then their day the other reason why you

16:21

asked all a little bit like that city is

16:24

flying directly again so in in two games

16:28

I don't know eight goals or so which is

16:30

which is quite impressive of course but

16:33

should not be a surprise for for the

16:35

people out there because it's just a

16:36

quality site and so from that point of

16:38

view hosted we are fine with our sod not

16:42

overly happy but now we have the second

16:44

game and it would be cool if he could

16:46

yeah yeah just play our game on highest

16:52

level and then it will be difficult I

16:54

said it will be difficult for us because

16:56

Christopher's quality but we have to

16:57

make it as difficult as possible for for

16:59

Crystal Palace as well and that's one of

17:02

the main things we thought about ok hi

17:16

how much of an opportunity does this the

17:19

final 8 match the season offered the

17:22

squad in terms of players maybe haven't

17:24

received as many opportunities as they'd

17:26

like to prove that you don't need to

17:28

invest too much this summer I don't need

17:31

these games to know about my players to

17:33

be honest I don't need this game stone

17:35

for none of them I see them every day in

17:37

training so and we will not make any and

17:41

everybody will have look that's you

17:43

hopefully you realize it as well

17:45

play against Crystal Palace but we talk

17:47

about when we will be champion or you

17:49

ask me about and then we talk about

17:50

Venable I used the players who didn't

17:52

perform that long how can we talk about

17:54

that it's it's unbelievable

17:55

maybe I understand the question because

17:57

we know I don't understand it but it's

18:00

it's in fact and we really are in the

18:03

situation and I my players I know

18:05

everything about my players and I don't

18:07

need to see them in a specific game to

18:09

control to to perform and if they

18:11

perform in that game and then I say okay

18:13

we plan with you for the future or not

18:15

decisions about these kind of things

18:17

have I made in like so many moments over

18:21

a over a year or two or three when we

18:24

work together so one game does make a

18:26

difference in two or three games will

18:28

not make a massive difference to judge

18:30

the player it's just about our our ideas

18:33

about our future what is possible what

18:36

is not possible but then these are our

18:38

squad planning's or whatever any any

18:43

planning's for the future and in a

18:44

moment in this moment here i think only

18:48

about tomorrow there's a meeting on

19:02

thursday with the safety by g group to

19:04

discuss whether the city game against

19:08

you will take place yet or not just

19:11

considering how well some day passed off

19:14

all your thoughts would be on that

19:18

honesty it's adventurist otherwise it

19:23

would be really difficult to organize it

19:24

honestly I don't know exactly how old it

19:26

will be but it will not be Liverpool

19:28

means we have to go somewhere where we

19:30

both need a hotel probably or not we

19:33

don't know how to organize it that's a

19:34

little bit issue but apart from that we

19:36

play where people send us too

19:38

so that's we cannot be of no influence

19:41

on it but I would prefer it's at

19:42

Manchester obviously but I don't know I

19:44

don't know about the process exactly I

19:47

wait until the final information it's

19:50

confirmed at Manchester or not and when

19:53

if not where it will be but I said it

19:56

will be would be a challenge for both

19:57

clubs now

19:59

Sunday confirmed that there was a face

20:01

before and concerns raised funds return

20:04

your back side grams but I think

20:06

somebody proves it that wasn't the

20:07

awesome gonna be the case

20:09

oh I was maybe I don't know enough about

20:13

the history of English football so that

20:14

could it be concerned about City game

20:17

against us I don't know exactly I think

20:19

this is the city stadium is pretty well

20:22

located to close it down if somebody

20:25

would be there will be not really close

20:27

to the stadium but I don't see that the

20:29

people are that the whole period now

20:31

where which we are in showed that the

20:34

massive majority of people really behave

20:38

responsible so and and and serious and

20:41

and take the situation like it is the

20:43

discipline level is probably as high as

20:45

never before and so I was not worried

20:48

about that because I I know football

20:50

fans since around five years old and how

20:53

I said 98% of them are completely fine

20:56

and have the same view on life like I

20:58

have so means and the law of similar

21:01

things than I do so in this moment in

21:03

time I was not worried about that but I

21:05

don't maybe don't know enough about it

21:06

and I hope we can do it there and Sunday

21:09

was a good example are you again I said

21:35

after the Everton that to me no he

21:38

played well

21:39

so can you expand on that a little bit

21:41

and talk about were you actually like

21:43

from his performance and also what he

21:45

needs to do more oh oh yes we had a lot

21:49

of very long good parts in a game these

21:51

departs but to a good in a game people

21:53

never never see when you don't win the

21:55

game that's pretty much like it is

21:57

nobody's interesting in a good counter

21:58

press a good pressing on a good counter

21:59

pressing if you don't win the game then

22:01

it's only part of her for my god nobody

22:03

shot ago stuff like this I I know that

22:05

since twenty years but it still was good

22:08

so how organization was good fitness

22:10

that was good

22:11

a lot of things were good and this game

22:14

from our point of view would have needed

22:16

a goal honestly that's how it is and

22:19

then it's then things become easier are

22:21

getting easy and that's that didn't

22:23

happen on that day and so it was just a

22:25

fight until the end time time dead I

22:27

watched out set I bought so many games

22:29

in my life and I saw so many games which

22:31

were worse than that on Sunday but it's

22:33

of course our standards are really high

22:35

meanwhile in our expectations are really

22:37

high so it was not that we left the

22:38

pitch and thought oh my car what a great

22:40

day that was but so we are pretty

22:42

self-critical as well so but it's maaan

22:44

game so nothing else and then so a lot

22:47

of things were good and then I said it

22:49

after game directly the the things we

22:51

need to improve is it's a ribbit of

22:53

fluency and in specific moment over um

22:55

specific moment using the gaps we create

22:57

in other moments using the office we

22:59

make in other moments or using the space

23:01

we create with our office so that's

23:03

football and that's football positioning

23:05

was was good

23:07

build up was exceptional so how we

23:10

stepped in in specific situations or

23:11

how's that from a football coach point

23:14

of view you could see a lot of good

23:15

things from a polar point of view maybe

23:17

it's not the most exciting game in the

23:20

world but that's what we have to take

23:22

now sorry and we will try again and

23:24

we'll try on for sure to do to better

23:26

and we have to do because thank you

23:49

you

00:00

Jürgen, well done tonight, so many good things to talk about;

00:02

all four goals, Fabinho's pass for Mo's goal,

00:06

but before the game you said to me watching City the other night

00:10

you couldn't quite believe how one team would be so far ahead.

00:13

Have your team given you an answer to that this evening?

00:18

I'm not sure. We showed a lot,

00:20

if not everything that helped us into the position we're in now.

00:27

There are obviously different ways of football,

00:31

different ways you can play this game,

00:35

but you don't have to compare it, so it's not too important.

00:39

What I saw tonight, I wanted to have that before this part of the season,

00:43

and I said to the boys,

00:45

"I want to see actually the best behind-closed-doors football ever."

00:50

I'm not sure if it was the best football but it was, for sure,

00:53

the best counter-pressing behind closed doors ever.

00:56

The attitude we showed tonight, the passion we showed was exceptional

01:00

and we played some outstanding football.

01:03

The goals we scored were exceptional.

01:05

In my job you usually have to calm things down and say,

01:09

"No, no, that was not that good and we can improve."

01:12

And we can improve, I know that, but that's not important tonight.

01:15

Tonight is only important that we gave this sign

01:18

and that we showed our supporters the respect they deserve,

01:25

that we can play like they are here even when they are not here.

01:29

Yes, they can push us to incredible things

01:32

and without them it's nothing like it is when they are here.

01:35

And I never missed them more than tonight

01:38

because imagine this game would have had 55,000 people in the stadium

01:43

and the emotions which would have then been in the stadium -

01:47

that would've been incredible.

01:49

But we cannot have that in the moment and so it was important

01:53

that we showed our respect to people and that is what the boys did tonight. I loved it.

01:57

I'm guessing that your expectation will still be that you'll have points still to get

02:04

to win the title when you go to the Etihad.

02:06

That said, you could be crowned champions tomorrow night,

02:09

so, how will you deal with that situation, will you watch it,

02:14

will you link up with the boys on a video call while you're all watching it?

02:17

Because it's a very different situation to celebrate, isn't it?

02:22

I'll watch the game tomorrow night, not to prepare a celebration -

02:25

I'll watch the game because we play against City a week later.

02:28

So I have to watch it, especially against Chelsea, who we play as well.

02:33

This game is a really important game to watch for plenty of reasons.

02:37

Whatever happens tomorrow night, we have no influence on it, so I'm not too interested,

02:42

to be honest. But I am pretty sure anyway that the game next week against Man City

02:48

is a must-watch for each football fan on this planet,

02:53

because whatever will be decided or not, two really good teams face each other

02:59

and that will be pretty interesting, to be honest.

03:23

It was just sort of following on from what Vinny said,

03:25

are you going to do anything to try and connect the team tomorrow night,

03:28

so if there is a moment in glory you are together in some way?

03:34

Look, I am not involved in things like this - I have nothing to do with these things.

03:40

I watch the game tomorrow night to know what City will do

03:46

and to know what Chelsea will do when will we play them,

03:48

having kind of an idea at least.

03:51

That's why I watch and I really have nothing to do with any other things

03:54

and we don’t plan things like that.

03:58

We wanted to play this game tonight, we wanted to have this result -

04:02

I'm not sure if I wanted that before the game,

04:04

I would have taken any result that gives us three points.

04:07

But I loved the performance from tonight and all the rest will happen when it happens.

04:11

I'm really not too interested in that.

04:14

How I said, this night could have been better with people in the stadium,

04:18

with my family in the stadium, that would've been really nice

04:21

because it was an important game, it was an important step for us, 100 per cent.

04:25

It was a sensational football game and I really would have wished

04:30

for all people that are usually here that they could have been here,

04:33

but they couldn't and so we made their night anyway if you want.

04:37

So they watched the game at home and I hope I see one time

04:42

how the people reacted when we scored the goals.

04:45

That would be really nice, because that’s why we are doing it and no other reason.

05:07

Jürgen, where does the ability to have that intensity in the play

05:12

and perform as specially as they did tonight, where does that come from?

05:17

Is it just in them, or did you have to give a speech before the game?

05:24

I'm not sure if I have to, but I do!

05:30

The boys themselves love the way we play and they know that made us successful

05:33

and they want to do these things.

05:38

We had a lot of good games in the last couple of years,

05:42

but I cannot remember a 4-0 after 80 minutes or so when,

05:49

if a player from the other team wins the ball,

05:54

there are four players chasing like it is the only ball left on the planet.

06:00

I really like that and that is us.

06:02

That is us; there are different ways to play football, but this is us -

06:07

you want to have the ball, you can have it, but we want to have it back.

06:10

And when we have the ball, we do some good stuff with it. That is us.

06:14

I don’t want to be too positive about it,

06:19

but I don’t find any negatives in this game, to be honest.

06:22

If I would now try to search negatives, I can’t remember [any].

06:27

Yes, we missed chances, but that’s football.

06:29

We could have scored more, yes, but that’s football.

06:32

The way we played tonight was really exceptional.

06:46

Hi, Jürgen, there's a stat out that you didn't let Palace have a touch in your area,

06:53

it's the first time that's happened since stats were covered by Opta in 2008.

06:59

It must show how hungry and greed your team were to keep that clean sheet.

07:06

It's quite some feat that, to not let a Premier League team have a touch in your area.

07:16

You shouldn’t underestimate how much this team wants it. You should not.

07:21

This team really wants it; they want to fulfil the wishes of the people at home.

07:27

We all have a common dream, but we have to work for it and we have to work our way for it.

07:34

We cannot play like other teams, but we can play pretty good stuff -

07:38

and that’s what the boys did tonight.

07:39

When we spoke after the game, it was a clean sheet but usually with a clean sheet

07:46

Ali is massively involved. In this clean sheet, his involvement was not too big.

07:53

He deserves it anyway. The game was exceptional.

07:58

Talking football, from so many points of view it was exceptional.

08:05

It's so difficult against a 4-5-1, [but] how we pushed them back and found spaces.

08:11

The free-kick of Trent, of course, exceptional, but we had many, many situations

08:16

where Crystal Palace had to make a foul around the box.

08:18

There were no harsh fouls or whatever, it was just little things,

08:23

but it was a free-kick. Then the second goal, a wonderful pass from Fabinho

08:27

and a sensational finish from Mo.

08:29

The third goal was then Fabinho; yes, he showed us already

08:35

against Manchester City he can do that, but we never gave up.

08:39

Then the fourth goal, what a pass from Mo and Sadio finished the situation off.

08:44

Exceptional.

08:45

There were so, so many good things even when we didn’t score,

08:49

especially when the kids came on, when we made the subs,

08:54

how they were involved immediately… And could have scored as well, crazy!

08:59

This game will last a while in my mind,

09:06

this is for us what we want to be

09:09

and what we have to show against each and everybody.

09:24

We seem to have spoken a lot this season

09:27

about playing a lot of games in a short period of time,

09:31

you've now got eight days to wait for your next game,

09:35

I'm just wondering how you maintain this performance with the eight-day break.

09:44

How do they maintain this intensity?

09:49

It’s incredibly difficult, that’s how it is.

09:52

It was clear we had the first two games in pretty much three days, which is difficult -

09:58

and other teams had to do it as well. Then eight days off,

10:01

nobody wants that but because of the situation of [Man] City,

10:05

how many games they have played and the competitions they are in -

10:08

and the FA still wants to have their games at the weekend -

10:11

there was not a big chance for the Premier League to do it differently.

10:14

After that it will be really, really tough with four games in nine days,

10:19

and I am not sure if the last three games are already set.

10:25

It is like it is, so we need to find solutions and we need all the boys.

10:32

That’s why I'm so happy at how the boys contributed tonight when they came on -

10:36

even the boys not on the pitch, exceptional in training so that helps

10:43

and we will need them all, they will all play and they will all have game time,

10:47

which is nice. We cannot change just like we want with eight, nine, 10 players,

10:53

we have to dig in and to get through that, and I hope we will.